

PL-TR-97-2076

HIGH RESOLUTION MID-INFRARED SPECTROSCOPY OF CELESTIAL SOURCES

John H. Lacy

University of Texas at Austin
Austin, TX 78712

1 May 1997

Final Report
1 April 1994 - 31 January 1997

DATA QUALITY IMPROVED

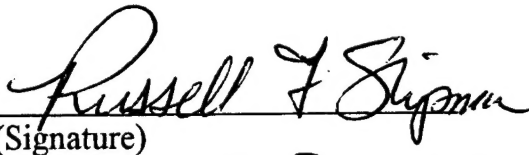
Approved for public release; distribution unlimited



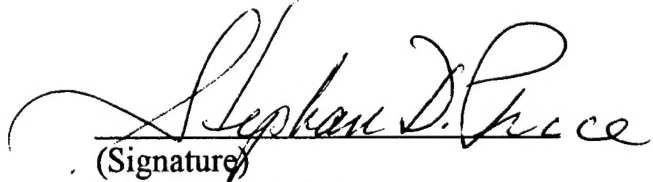
PHILLIPS LABORATORY
Directorate of Geophysics
AIR FORCE MATERIEL COMMAND
HANSCOM AFB, MA 01731-3010

19980129 029


"This technical report has been reviewed and is approved for publications "


(Signature)

~~Dr. Frank Clark~~ Dr. Russell F. Simpson
Contract Manager


(Signature)

Dr. Stephan D. Price
Branch Chief


(Signature)
for Dr. William A.M. Blumberg
Division Director

This report has been reviewed by the ESC public Affairs Office (PA) and is releasable to the National Technical Information Service (NTIS).

Qualified requesters may obtain additional copies from the Defense Technical Information Center (DTIC). All others should apply to the National Technical Information Service (NTIS).

If your address has changed, if you wish to be removed from the mailing list, or if the addressee is no longer employed by your organization, please notify PL/IM, 29 Randolph Road, Hanscom AFB, MA. 01731-3010. This will assist us in maintaining a current mailing list.

Do not return copies of this report unless contractual obligations or notices on a specific document require that it be returned.

| REPORT DOCUMENTATION PAGE | | | Form Approved OMB No. 0704-0188 | |
|---|---|--|---|--|
| <small>Public reporting burden for this collection of information is estimated to average 1 hour per response, including the time for reviewing instructions, searching existing data sources, gathering and maintaining the data needed, and completing and reviewing the collection of information. Send comments regarding this burden estimate or any other aspect of this collection of information, including suggestions for reducing this burden, to Washington Headquarters Services, Directorate for Information Operations and Reports, 1215 Jefferson Davis Highway, Suite 1204, Arlington, VA 22202-4302, and to the Office of Management and Budget, Paperwork Reduction Project (0704-0188), Washington, DC 20503.</small> | | | | |
| 1. AGENCY USE ONLY (Leave blank) | | 2. REPORT DATE May 1, 1997 | 3. REPORT TYPE AND DATES COVERED Final Technical Report 4/1/94-1/31/97 | |
| 4. TITLE AND SUBTITLE High Resolution Mid-Infrared Spectroscopy of Celestial Sources | | | 5. FUNDING NUMBERS F19628-93-K-0011 PE62101F PR3054 TA GG WU AA | |
| 6. AUTHOR(S) John H. Lacy | | | | |
| 7. PERFORMING ORGANIZATION NAME(S) AND ADDRESS(ES) University of Texas at Austin Austin, TX 78712 | | | 8. PERFORMING ORGANIZATION REPORT NUMBER | |
| 9. SPONSORING/MONITORING AGENCY NAME(S) AND ADDRESS(ES) Phillips Laboratory 29 Randolph Rd. Hanscom, MA 01731-3010 Contract Manager: Russell Shipman/GPOB | | | 10. SPONSORING/MONITORING AGENCY REPORT NUMBER PL-TR-97-2076 | |
| 11. SUPPLEMENTARY NOTES | | | | |
| 12a. DISTRIBUTION / AVAILABILITY STATEMENT Approved for public release; distribution unlimited | | | 12b. DISTRIBUTION CODE | |
| 13. ABSTRACT (Maximum 200 words) This contract supported high resolution telescopic observations of a wide variety of celestial sources at wavelengths between 5 and 25 μ m. The observations were made to provide information about targets to be observed by the Infrared Space Observatory Short Wavelength Spectrometer and to provide data relevant to the Air Force Celestial Background Scene Descriptor. Observations made at the European Southern Observatory and the NASA Infrared Telescope Facility are described. | | | | |
| 14. SUBJECT TERMS Infrared Spectroscopy, Celestial Background | | | 15. NUMBER OF PAGES 118 | |
| | | | 16. PRICE CODE | |
| 17. SECURITY CLASSIFICATION OF REPORT Unclassified | 18. SECURITY CLASSIFICATION OF THIS PAGE Unclassified | 19. SECURITY CLASSIFICATION OF ABSTRACT Unclassified | 20. LIMITATION OF ABSTRACT SAR | |

CONTENTS

| | |
|--|----|
| 1. Introduction | 1 |
| 2. Observations | 1 |
| 3. Results | 7 |
| 3.1 Spectra of Interstellar Ices | 7 |
| 3.2 PAH Emission Sources | 7 |
| 3.3 Silicate Emission and Absorption Sources | 7 |
| 3.4 Fine-Structure Line Survey | 7 |
| 3.5 Extragalactic Observations | 8 |
| 3.6 Searches for Molecular Absorption | 8 |
| 4. References | 24 |
| 5. Travel | 24 |
| 6. Personnel | 24 |
| 7. Equipment Purchased | 24 |
| 8. Publications Resulting From This Contract | 25 |

1. INTRODUCTION

This final report is for a project entitled, "High Resolution Mid-Infrared Spectroscopy of Celestial Sources".

The project involved mid-infrared spectroscopy of astronomical sources. These observations had two primary purposes: to provide information to the Infrared Space Observatory (ISO) Short Wavelength Spectrometer (SWS) team in preparation for the flight of ISO, and to provide information about the spectral content of the celestial background in support of the Air Force Celestial Background Scene Descriptor.

The SWS is a moderate to high resolution ($R = 1000-2000$ with a grating or 25,000 with a Fabry-Perot) mid-infrared ($2.4-45 \mu\text{m}$) spectrometer which is now in use on the ISO spacecraft. Because it observes in a spectral region which had been relatively little explored, especially at high spectral resolution, it was important to make exploratory observations of potential targets before its flight. Much of the spectral region observed by the SWS is inaccessible from ground-based telescopes, but observations can be made through several atmospheric windows, at $3-4\mu\text{m}$, $4.5-5.5\mu\text{m}$, $7.5-13.5\mu\text{m}$, and to some extent at $17-25\mu\text{m}$. The best instrument for observations in the latter two windows is the University of Texas Irshell spectrograph (Lacy *et al.* 1989), which was used for this project.

Irshell is a grating spectrograph that uses a 10×64 pixel Si:As detector array to measure a 64-point spectrum at each of 10 positions along a slit projected onto the sky. Depending on the grating used, Irshell can achieve a spectral resolution ranging between 1000 and 20,000. On a 3-m telescope its pixels are separated by $1''$. Because of the small detector array used, the instantaneous spectral coverage is relatively small, $\lambda/40$ to $\lambda/300$. However, wider spectral regions can be observed by stepping the grating angle during observations.

2. OBSERVATIONS

Most of the observations for this project were made with the 3.6 m telescope of the European Southern Observatory, with some additional observations made with the 3 m NASA Infrared Telescope Facility. They were made over a period of three years between April 1992 and January 1995. Dates of observing runs relevant to this project are listed in Table 1. Several of these runs were shared with other projects, and the first few runs were made before contract funding began (data reduction was supported by this contract).

Table 1: Observing Dates

| Date | Telescope | Weather | Observers |
|-------------|-----------|---|--|
| 17 Apr 1992 | ESO 3.6m | cloudy, unable to focus TV | |
| 18 Apr 1992 | | cloudy, dewar focus bad | Lacy, Achtermann, de Graauw, Helmich |
| 19 Apr 1992 | | clear after midnight | |
| 20 Apr 1992 | | clear until midnight | |
| 21 Apr 1992 | | clear 12-2 AM only | |
| 22 Apr 1992 | | clear | |
| 23 Apr 1992 | | clear | |
| 08 Aug 1992 | NASA IRTF | 4 hr. (shared night) | Lacy, Parmar |
| 09 Aug 1992 | | 4 hr. (shared night) | |
| 10 Aug 1992 | | 4 hr. (shared night) | |
| 18 Aug 1992 | NASA IRTF | clear | Lacy, Luhman |
| 19 Aug 1992 | | clear | |
| 20 Aug 1992 | | clear | |
| 05 Oct 1992 | ESO 3.6m | cloudy, instrument and telescope problems | |
| 06 Oct 1992 | | clear | Lacy, Parmar, de Graauw, van der Hulst |
| 07 Oct 1992 | | clear | |
| 08 Oct 1992 | | clear | |
| 09 Oct 1992 | | clear | |
| 10 Oct 1992 | | clear | |
| 02 Apr 1993 | ESO 3.6m | clear | Lacy, Kelly, van der Hulst, Waters |
| 03 Apr 1993 | | clear | |
| 04 Apr 1993 | | clear | |
| 05 Apr 1993 | | clear | |
| 06 Apr 1993 | | clear | |
| 29 Apr 1993 | ESO 3.6m | 2 hr. clear, loose grating | Kelly, van Dishoeck |
| 30 Apr 1993 | | mostly clear | |
| 01 May 1993 | | 1 hr. clear | |
| 02 May 1993 | | 3 hr. clear | |
| 03 May 1993 | NASA IRTF | mostly open with cirrus | |
| 04 May 1993 | | mostly open with cirrus | |
| 04 Jun 1993 | | 2 hr. (shared night) | Lacy, Kelly, Achtermann |
| 09 Jun 1993 | | 4 hr. (shared night) | |
| 10 Jun 1993 | NASA IRTF | 2 hr. (shared night) | |
| 02 Jun 1994 | | mostly clear | Lacy, Kelly, Clayton |
| 03 Jun 1994 | | mostly clear | |
| 22 Oct 1994 | NASA IRTF | cloudy | Kelly, Richter |
| 23 Oct 1994 | | clear (shared) | |
| 24 Oct 1994 | | clear (shared) | |

Table 1 Continued

| Date | Telescope | Weather | Observers |
|-------------|-----------|-----------------------|---|
| 25 Jan 1995 | ESO 3.6m | 3 hr. clear | Lacy, Kelly, de Graauw, van der Hulst, Waters |
| 26 Jan 1995 | | 2 hr. clear | |
| 27 Jan 1995 | | 8 hr. poor conditions | |
| 28 Jan 1995 | | clear | |
| 29 Jan 1995 | | clear | |
| 30 Jan 1995 | | clear | |
| 31 Jan 1995 | | clear | |
| 12 May 1995 | NASA IRTF | cloudy (shared) | Kelly, Richter |
| 13 May 1995 | | clear | |
| 14 May 1995 | | 4 hr. (shared) | |
| 15 May 1995 | | 3 hr. (shared) | |
| 16 May 1995 | | 3 hr. (shared) | |
| 17 May 1995 | | 3 hr. (shared) | |

Data were taken in two modes, high resolution (single line) mode and low resolution (grating scan) mode.

In high resolution mode, an echelle grating was used which gave a dispersion of about $\lambda/20,000$ pixel⁻¹ and $\sim \lambda/300$ spectral coverage, well suited for observations of single emission or absorption lines. The slit was generally opened to 2 pixels, giving a resolution of $\lambda/\Delta\lambda \approx 10,000$. The telescope pointing was nodded to alternately observe sources at two positions along the spectrograph entrance slit. During data reduction the two sets of observations were subtracted, resulting in a positive signal at one position along the slit and a negative signal at the other. These signals were then subtracted to give the source flux with sky emission subtracted. Along with each set of nodded source observations, a measurement was made of an ambient temperature card (essentially a blackbody) for flux calibration and flat-fielding of the array. The data were reduced with the snoopy data reduction program (Achtermann 1994). For high resolution data, the data reduction procedure involved spike removal, subtraction of spectra from the two nod positions, addition of nod sets, flat-fielding, and flux calibration.

In low resolution mode, one of two first-order gratings was used, and for one set of observations (18-20 Aug 1992) a lens was installed in front of the detector to further lower the resolution. The two gratings gave dispersions of $\sim \lambda/6000$ pixel⁻¹ and $\sim \lambda/2000$ pixel⁻¹, with the lens decreasing the dispersion by a factor of 2.4. With a 2-pixel slit opening the resolution was $\lambda/\Delta\lambda \approx 1000-3000$. For this project, low resolution mode was used when wide spectral coverage was desired. In this case, short integrations (~ 20 s.) were made at each grating setting and the grating was automatically stepped to shift the spectrum on the array by 5-25 pixels between integrations. In this way the entire 7.5-13.5 μ m spectral region could be observed over a period of about two hours. The data reduction for each grating setting was essentially the same as for high resolution mode. This was followed by patching sequential spectra together, using the relative fluxes in the overlap region to scale the spectra to correct for guiding and seeing variations.

Resolutions, spectral coverages and sources observed are listed in Table 2.

Table 2: Sources Observed

| Date | Resolution | Object | Coverage/Feature |
|----------------|---|----------------|---|
| Object | Coverage/Feature | Object | Coverage/Feature |
| 17-23 Apr 1992 | R = 2500 | | |
| α CMa | 7.5-13.0 μ m | α Cen | 8.5-13.0 μ m |
| λ Sgr | 10.7-13.0 μ m | η Car | 8.0-13.0 μ m |
| HD 44179 | 7.5-10.5 μ m | HR 4049 | 10.5-13.0 μ m |
| WR 48A | 8.5-13.0 μ m | IRC +10420 | 8.5-13.5 μ m |
| AFGL 4176 | 8-10, 11-13 μ m | NGC 6302 | 8.5-13.0 μ m |
| He2-113 | 8.5-13.0 μ m | NGC 6240 | [Ne II] |
| NGC 3256 | H ₂ , [Ne II], [Ar III] | NGC 4038 | [Ar III], H ₂ |
| Cen A | [Ar III], H ₂ | W33 A | 10.7-13.0 μ m |
| Sgr A West | 8.5-9.5, 10.5-13 μ m | | |
| 8-14 Aug 1992 | R = 10,000 | | |
| W3 IRS5 | SiO, CS, H ₂ S | W33 A | SiO, CS, H ₂ S, HCO ⁺ |
| NGC7538 IRS1 | C ₂ H ₂ | NGC7538 IRS9 | C ₂ H ₂ |
| AFGL 2591 | H ₂ S, HCO ⁺ | | |
| 18-20 Aug 1992 | R = 1000 | | |
| α Cas | 12.0-13.5 μ m | α Ari | 8.3-10.8, 12.0-13.5 μ m |
| α Tau | 12.0-13.5 μ m | α Aur | 7.3-13.5 μ m |
| W3 IRS5 | 8.3-10.8, 12.0-13.5 μ m | W33 A | 8.3-9.5 μ m |
| NGC7538 IRS1 | 8.3-13.5 μ m | NGC7538 IRS9 | 8.3-13.5 μ m |
| Sgr A West | 7.3-13.5 μ m | NGC 7027 | 7.3-13.5 μ m |
| 5-10 Oct 1992 | R = 10,000 | | |
| LMC N11A | [Ne II] | LMC N12 | [Ne II] |
| LMC N27 | [Ne II] | LMC N81 | [Ne II], [S IV] |
| LMC N83A | [Ne II], [S IV] | LMC N83B | [Ne II], [S IV] |
| LMC N88 | [Ne II], [S IV] | LMC N159 | [Ne II], [S IV] |
| LMC N160 | [S IV] | 30 Dor | [S IV] |
| He3-1333 | [Ne II] | AFGL 5356 | [Ne II] |
| NGC 6302 | [Ne II], [Ar III], [S IV] | IC 481 | [Ne II] |
| WR 104 | [Ne II] | WR 125 | [Ne II] |
| α PsA | [S IV] | ϵ PsA | [S IV] |
| γ Phe | [S IV] | α Eri | [S IV] |
| γ Ret | [S IV] | | |
| Ori IRc2 | SiO, H ₂ S, HCO ⁺ | | |

Table 2 Continued

| Date | Resolution | Object | Coverage/Feature |
|---------------------|------------------------------------|----------------|------------------------------------|
| Object | Coverage/Feature | Object | Coverage/Feature |
| 2-6 Apr 1993 | R = 10,000 | | |
| α Ara | Pf β , Hu β , [S IV] | ι Ara | Pf β , Hu β , [S IV] |
| η Car | [Ne II] | AG Car | [Ne II] |
| HR Car | [Ne II] | β Cen | Pf β , [S IV] |
| δ Cen | Hu β , [S IV] | η Cen | [S IV] |
| χ Oph | Pf β , Hu β , [S IV] | 66 Oph | [S IV] |
| δ Sco | Pf β | τ Sco | [S IV] |
| γ Vel | [Ne II] | α Vir | Hu β , [S IV] |
| HD 44179 | 11.3 μ m PAH | He 2-10 | [Ne II], [S IV] |
| NGC 3256 | [Ar III] | NGC 3783 | [Ne II], [S IV] |
| NGC 5236 | [Ne II], [Ar III] | NGC 5253 | [Ar III], [S IV] |
| NGC 5506 | [Ne II] | NGC 6240 | [Ne II] |
| Cen A | [S IV] | Circinus | [Ne II] |
| LMC N11A | [Ne II], [Ar III], [S IV] | LMC N160 | [Ne II], [Ar III], [S IV] |
| IRAS 07027 | [Ne II] | | |
| 29 Apr - 4 May 1993 | | R = 10,000 | |
| α Ara | Pf β | β Ara | Pf β , Hu ϵ |
| α Cen | CO, HCO $^+$ | δ Cen | Pf β |
| η Cen | Pf β | μ Cen | Pf β |
| θ Cen | Pf β | α CMa | CO |
| R CrA | CO | χ Oph | Pf β |
| 66 Oph | Pf β | 51 Oph | CO |
| δ Sco | Pf β | ζ Sco | Pf β |
| λ Sco | Pf β | σ Sco | Pf β |
| τ Sco | Pf β | ϵ Sgr | Pf β , Hu ϵ |
| σ Sgr | Pf β | μ Sgr | CO, Pf β |
| NGC 3576 | CO | NGC 4176 | CO, HCO $^+$ |
| HR 4049 | Pf β | | |
| 3-10 Jun 1993 | R = 10,000 | | |
| G34.3 | C $_2$ H $_2$ | NGC 7027 | fine-structure lines, 7-25 μ m |
| IRAS 1525+36 | [Ne V] | Arp 220 | [Ne II], [Ne V], [S IV], [Ar III] |
| NGC 4102 | [Ne II], [S IV], [Ar III] | NGC 5253 | [Ne V] |
| NGC 6946 | [Ne II], [S III], [S IV], [Ar III] | | |

Table 2 Continued

| Date | Resolution | | |
|----------------|-------------------------------------|---------------|---|
| Object | Coverage/Feature | Object | Coverage/Feature |
| 2-3 Jun 1994 | R = 1000 | | |
| V845 Cen | C ₆₀ | R CrB | C ₆₀ |
| β Her | C ₆₀ | γ Leo | C ₆₀ |
| σ Lib | C ₆₀ | δ Sgr | C ₆₀ |
| τ Sgr | C ₆₀ | RY Sgr | C ₆₀ |
| IRC +10216 | C ₆₀ | | |
| 22-24 Oct 1994 | R = 10,000 | | |
| IC 443 | H ₂ J=4-2 | | |
| NGC 7027 | [Mg V], [Al VI], [Ar V] | | |
| 25-31 Jan 1995 | R = 2000 | | |
| ϵ Car | [Ne II], [Ar III] | θ Car | [S IV], Pf β , Gr β |
| α Cen | Pf β , Gr β | β Cen | Hu α |
| δ Cen | Pf β , Gr β | ζ Cen | Pf β |
| ν Cen | Pf β | γ Cha | [Ne II][S IV] |
| ϵ CMa | Gr β | γ CMa | [S IV] |
| α Cru | Pf β , Gr β | ι Ori | Gr β |
| β Pic | 11.3 μ m PAH, CO | α Pix | Gr β |
| γ Ret | [Ar III] | τ Sco | Hu α , Pf β , Gr β , HI 8 δ |
| γ Vel | [Ar III], [S IV], Hu α | λ Vel | HI 8 δ |
| α Vir | Hu α , Gr β | ψ Vir | Hu α |
| HR 3734 | Pf β , HI 8 δ | HR 4532 | HI 8 δ |
| HR 5192 | [S IV] | HR 5261 | [S IV] |
| LMC N88 | [Ne II], [Ar III] | LMC N159 | [Ne II] |
| LMC N160 | [Ne II] | | |
| NGC 1068 | [Ne II], [Ar III] | NGC 1365 | [Ar III] |
| NGC 3256 | [S IV] | NGC 4038 | [S IV] |
| NGC 4039 | [S IV] | NGC 4945 | [S IV] |
| NGC 5236 | [S IV] | NGC 5253 | [S IV] |
| He 2-10 | [Ar III], [S IV] | Circinus | [S IV] |
| Hd 8 | [Ne II] | He 3 | [Ne II] |
| 12-17 May 1995 | R = 10,000 | | |
| NGC 4151 | [Ne II], [S IV] | NGC 4214 | [Ne II], [S IV] |
| NGC 4861 | [S IV] | He 2-10 | [Ne II], [Ar III], [S IV] |
| W33 | [Ne II], [Ar II], [Ar III] | IRC +10261 | HCO ⁺ |
| NGC 6334 IRS1 | C ₂ H ₂ , HCN | W51 IRS2 | C ₂ H ₂ |

3. RESULTS

The primary results of this project are a set of low resolution spectra, shown in Figures 1-15. They are also available in digital form from the author (lacy@astro.as.utexas.edu) on request. These spectra and the high resolution spectra of individual lines are described here briefly.

3.1 SPECTRA OF INTERSTELLAR ICES

Some of the most prominent features in the infrared spectra of stars embedded in molecular clouds are a series of broad absorption bands, which have been attributed to icy coatings on dust grains. A few of these have been positively identified (those due to H_2O and CO most notably), but many are still unidentified, and bands of several expected molecules have not been detected. Many of the most interesting bands are at wavelengths which are inaccessible from the ground (notably CO_2 which has now been detected by ISO at 4.3 and 15 μm), but two important molecules, CH_3OH and NH_3 , should be observable in the 8-13 μm atmospheric window. We included a number of infrared sources embedded in molecular clouds in our low resolution survey for the purpose of searching for these molecules, as well as any others that might be observed fortuitously. The 7.5-13 μm spectra of W3 IRS5, W33 A, NGC 7538 IRS 1, and NGC 7538 IRS 9 are shown in Figures 1-4. The most prominent feature in these spectra is the broad silicate absorption centered at 9.7 μm . The strength of the silicate feature makes it difficult to identify weaker ice features, but comparison of the different source spectra shows strong evidence for additional absorption at 9.0, 9.4, and 9.8 μm toward NGC 7538 IRS 9 and possible W33 A. These are the expected wavelengths of bands of NH_3 (9.0 μm) and CH_3OH (9.0 and 9.4 μm). Preliminary results of this work are reported by Faraji (1994) and Lacy and Faraji (1996). A more detailed description is in preparation.

3.2 PAH EMISSION SOURCES

A number of astronomical sources show emission bands at wavelengths of 3.3, 3.4, 6.2, 7.7, 8.6, and 11.3 μm . These are generally attributed to polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon molecules (PAHs) excited by ultraviolet radiation to fluoresce in the infrared. We observed four of these sources, HR 4049, HD 44179, He 2-113, and NGC 7027 in the 8-13 μm region. The spectra are shown in Figures 5-8. The goal of the observations was to find previously unobserved structure which might be diagnostic of which specific PAHs are present and whether they are individual gas-phase molecules or are attached to dust grains. Largely because of wiggles in the spectra due to interference fringing in the detector array, we were not able to improve on previous constraints on structure in the emission bands.

3.3 SILICATE EMISSION AND ABSORPTION SOURCES

Although not a primary goal of this project, spectra were observed of a number of sources whose 8-13 μm spectra are dominated by silicate emission or absorption. In addition to the sources observed to search for ice absorption, η Car and IRC +10420 (Figures 9, 10) are dominated by silicate emission, and Sgr A West IRS 3, Sgr A West IRS 10, AFGL 4176, and WR 48a (Figures 11-14) show silicate absorption.

3.4 FINE-STRUCTURE LINE SURVEY

Modern infrared instrumentation and telescopes are capable of measuring many faint lines in the mid-infrared spectra of stars and galaxies. The lines are widely spaced throughout the 8-25 μm region, so it is much more efficient with most instruments to observe only a narrow wavelength region around each line rather than obtaining full spectral coverage. It is therefore essential to have accurate wavenumbers for the lines, both to make sure the lines are not missed and to provide accurate wavenumber standards for velocity measurements. The wavenumbers are also very useful for atomic physicists, who cannot detect these lines under laboratory conditions. We used the bright, high temperature planetary nebula NGC 7027 (Figure 8) as our line source and measured wavenumbers for 13 fine structure lines. Many of these lines are also seen in a second planetary nebula observed, NGC 6302 (Figure 15). Our new measurements are good to 0.0025%, which is as much as 50 times better than previously published numbers. We also made the first observation of hyperfine splitting in the [Na IV] 1106 cm^{-1} line. The results are published in Kelly & Lacy (1995).

3.5 EXTRAGALACTIC OBSERVATIONS

Mid-infrared fine structure lines act as the primary cooling mechanism for warm gas in galaxies. As such, these lines have great value for studying both the physical properties of the gas clouds and the nature of the sources that heat the gas. We conducted several studies of the emission-line properties of galaxies. In our study of starburst galaxies, we found that infrared line ratios indicate that high mass stars are present in only a few of these galaxies. We are currently modeling the data to see if the presence of high mass stars could be masked by geometrical effects, high densities, or unusual metallicities. Two papers have resulted from this work so far (Beck et al. 1996; Beck, Kelly & Lacy 1997), and a third paper (Kelly et al. 1997) is in preparation. We have also studied the emission line properties of Seyfert galaxies and found line ratios indicative of unusual physical conditions or metallicities. Models are being constructed to examine the physical characteristics of the emission line regions. A paper is planned (Kelly 1997).

3.6 SEARCHES FOR MOLECULAR ABSORPTION

One of the primary interests of the ISO SWS team is the detection of infrared absorption lines of interstellar molecules, particularly those which cannot be observed from ground-based telescopes. In preparation for these observations we made observations of a variety of promising sources in the vibration-rotation bands of CO, HCO^+ , C_2H_2 , and HCN, with a few sources also observed in bands of SiO, H_2S , and CS. The results were entirely negative. Although CO, SiO, C_2H_2 , and HCN had previously been observed toward two sources, they were not seen toward other sources that were being considered for ISO observations. HCO^+ , H_2S , and CS, although frequently observed at millimeter wavelengths are still undetected in the infrared. These observations served primarily as a warning about how difficult it would be to observe interstellar molecules with ISO. Although CO has been easily observed and CH_4 , and possibly CO_2 , seen toward some sources, other molecules have not yet been reported.

An attempt was also made to detect the molecule C_{60} in the outflows around carbon-rich stars. This very interesting molecule (Buckminsterfullerene) was first found in the lab in experiments aimed at duplicating the process of molecule formation in stellar outflows, it has never been detected in space. We also failed to detect it, but set some interesting limits (Clayton, et al. 1995).

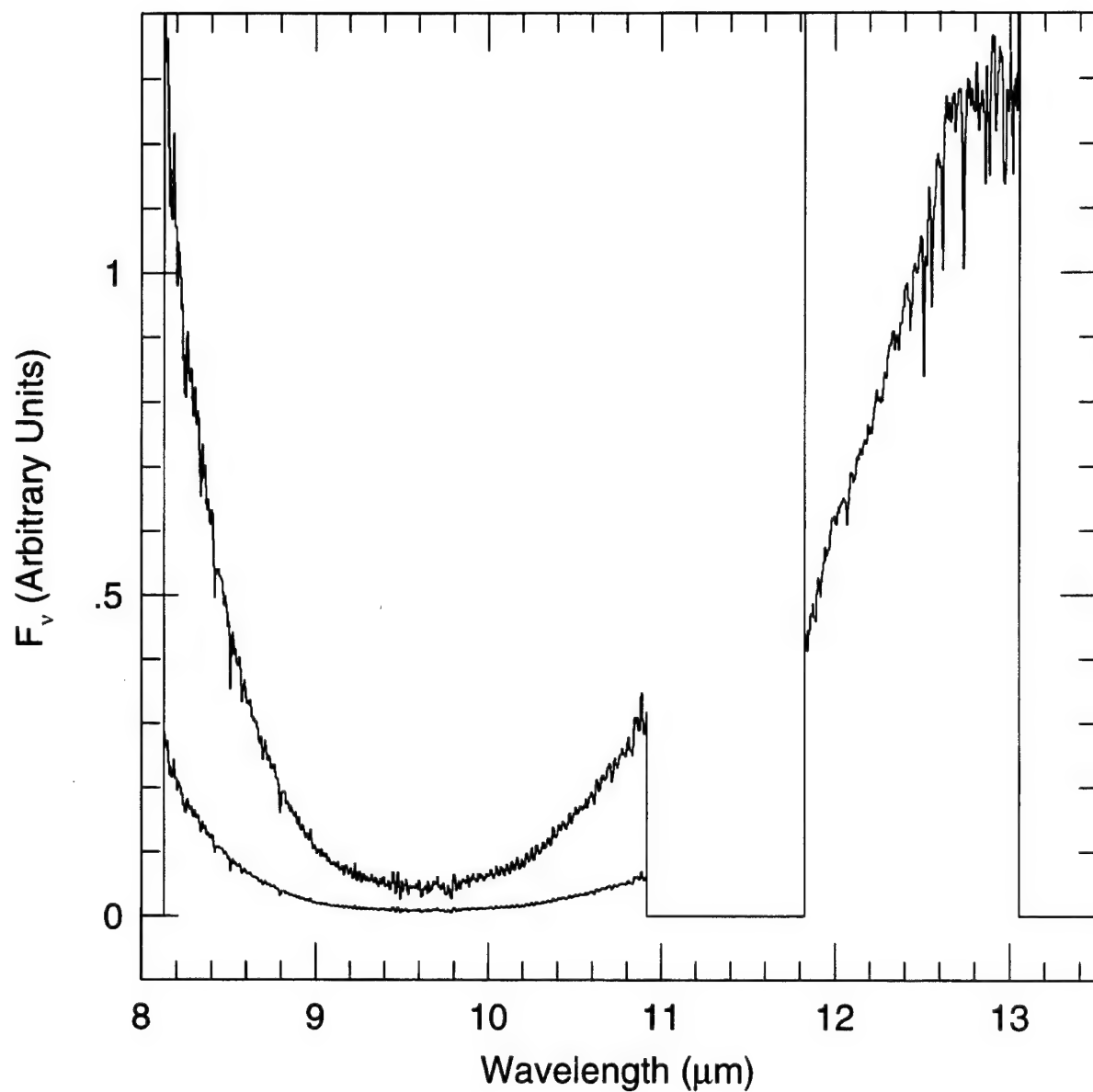


Fig. 1.— 8-13 μm spectrum of W3 IRS5, a young star embedded in a molecular cloud. The absorption centered at $9.7\mu\text{m}$ is due to interstellar silicate dust. The upper curve is scaled up by a factor of five to show the spectrum better near the bottom of the silicate feature. The region between 10.9 and $11.8\mu\text{m}$ was not observed.

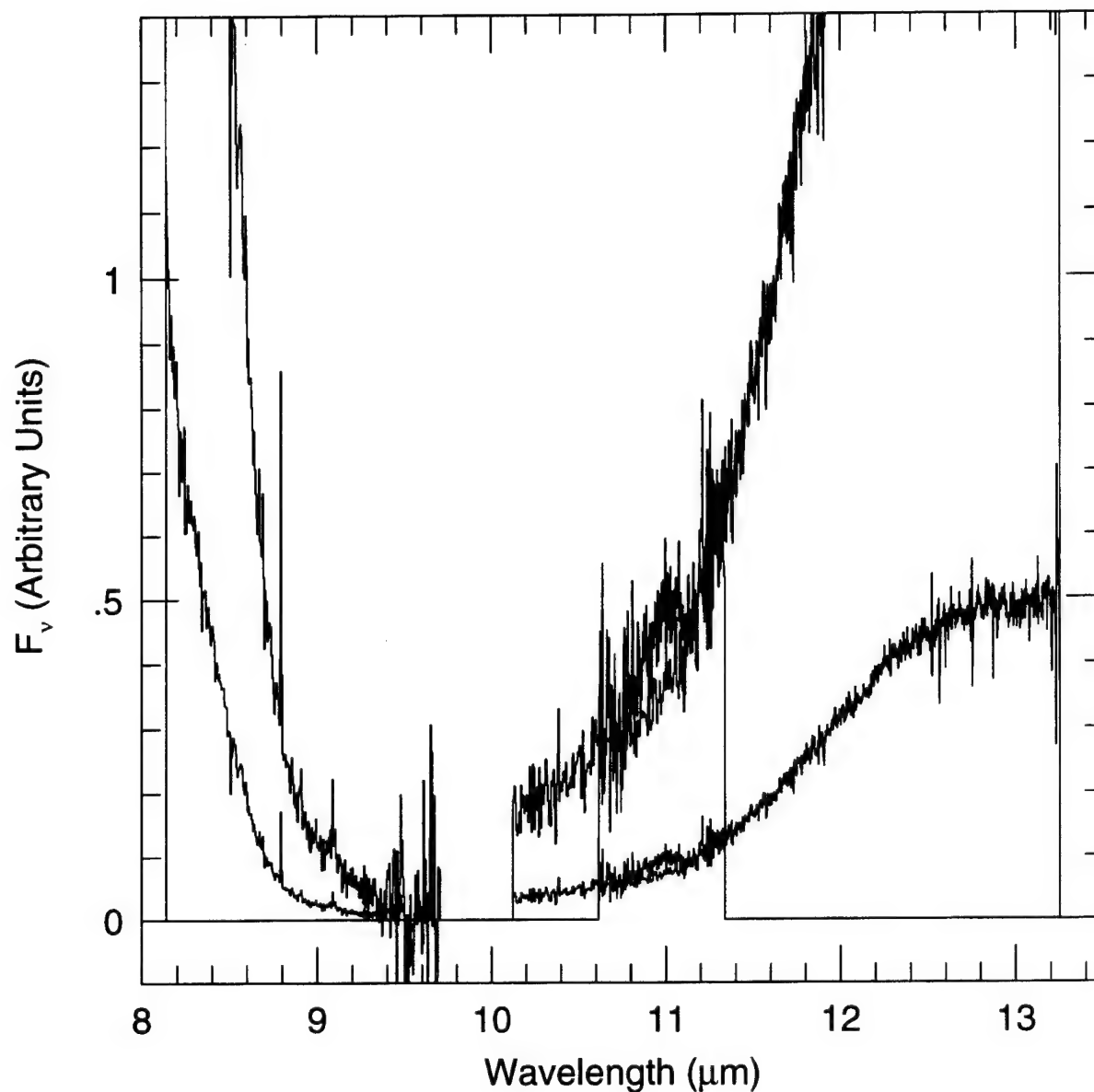


Fig. 2.— 8.2-13.2 μm spectrum of W33 A, a young star embedded in a molecular cloud. The absorption centered at 9.7 μm is due to interstellar silicate dust, and the shoulder near 9.0 μm is probably due to NH_3 ice coating the dust. The upper curve is scaled up by a factor of five to show the spectrum better near the bottom of the silicate feature. The region between 9.7 and 10.1 μm was not observed, and the source was not detected between 9.4 and 9.7 μm .

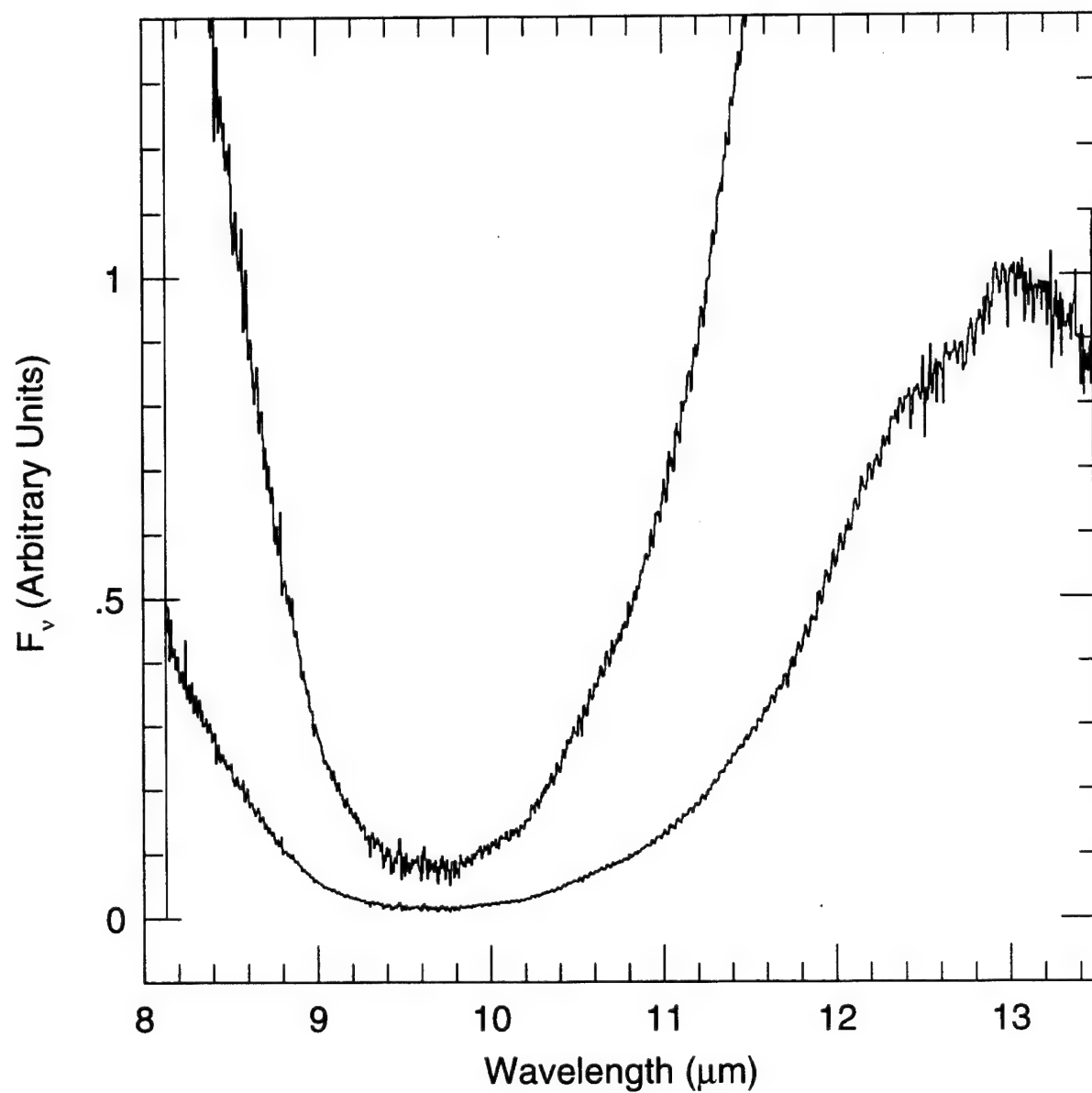


Fig. 3.— 8.2-13.4 μm spectrum of NGC 7538 IRS 1, a young star embedded in a molecular cloud. The absorption centered at $9.7\mu\text{m}$ is due to interstellar silicate dust. The upper curve is scaled up by a factor of five to show the spectrum better near the bottom of the silicate feature.

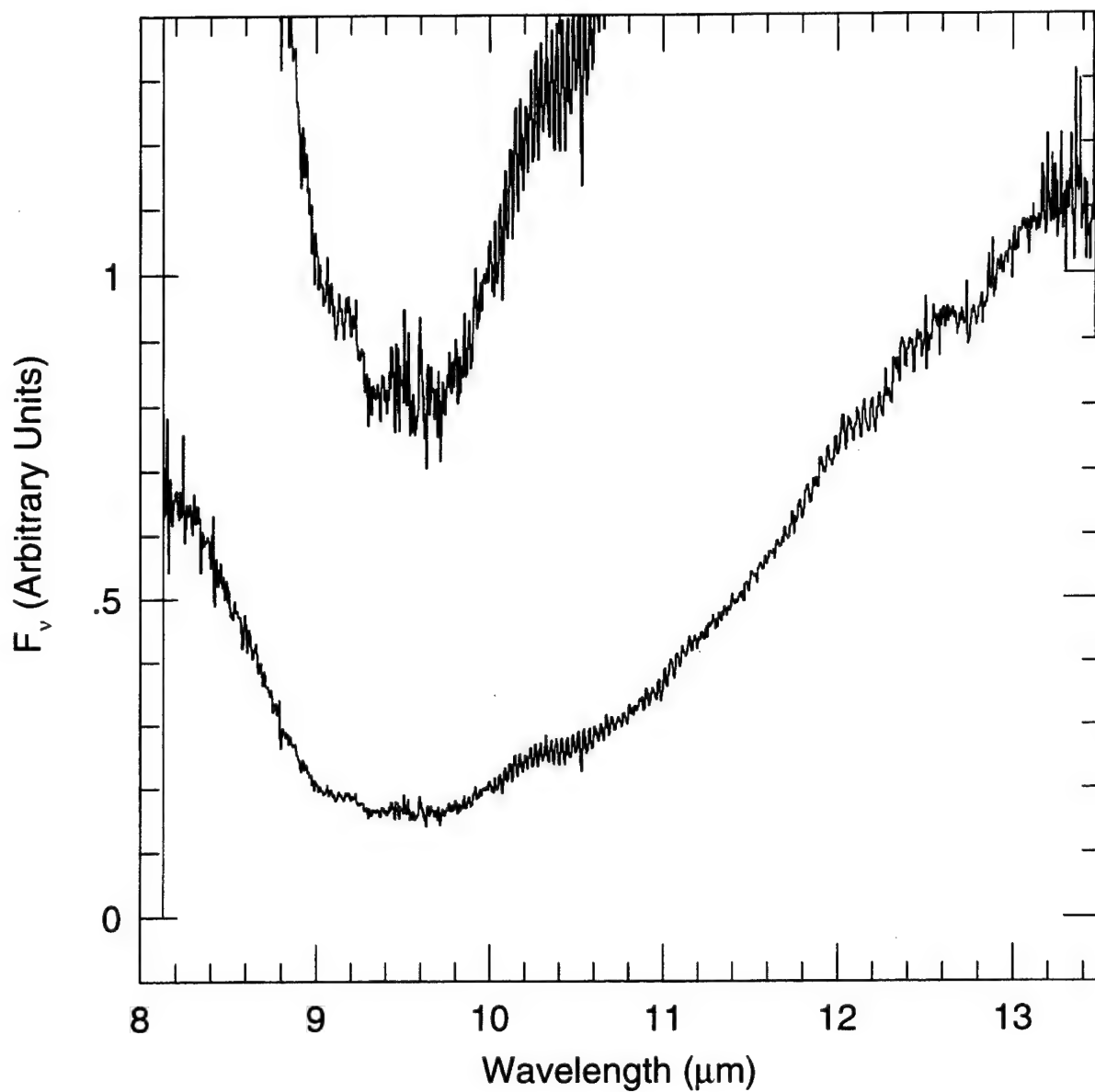


Fig. 4.— 8.2-13.4 μm spectrum of NGC 7538 IRS 9, a young star embedded in a molecular cloud. The absorption centered at 9.7 μm is due to interstellar silicate dust, and the shoulder near 9.0 μm is probably due to NH_3 ice coating the dust. The upper curve is scaled up by a factor of five to show the spectrum better near the bottom of the silicate feature.

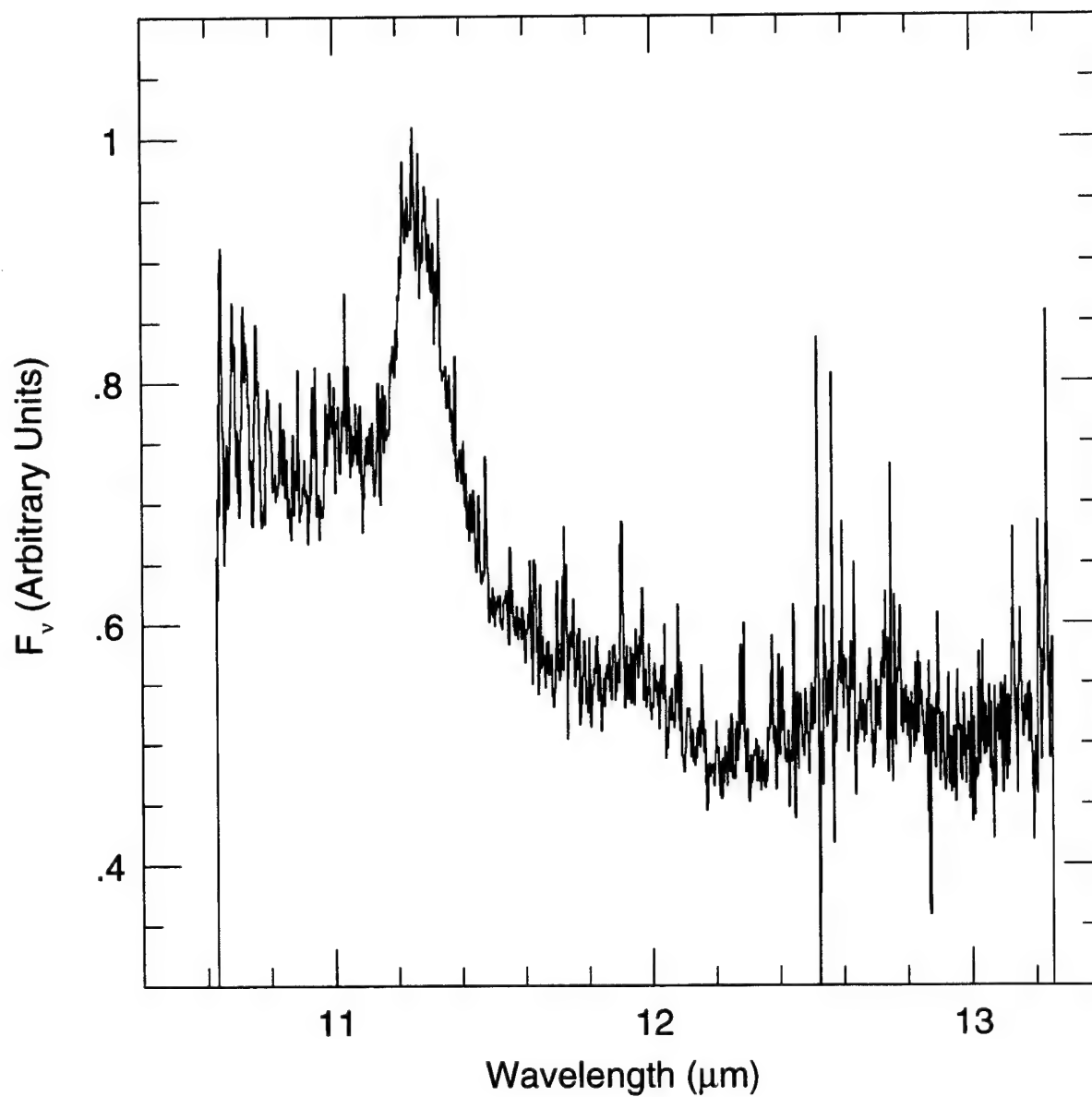
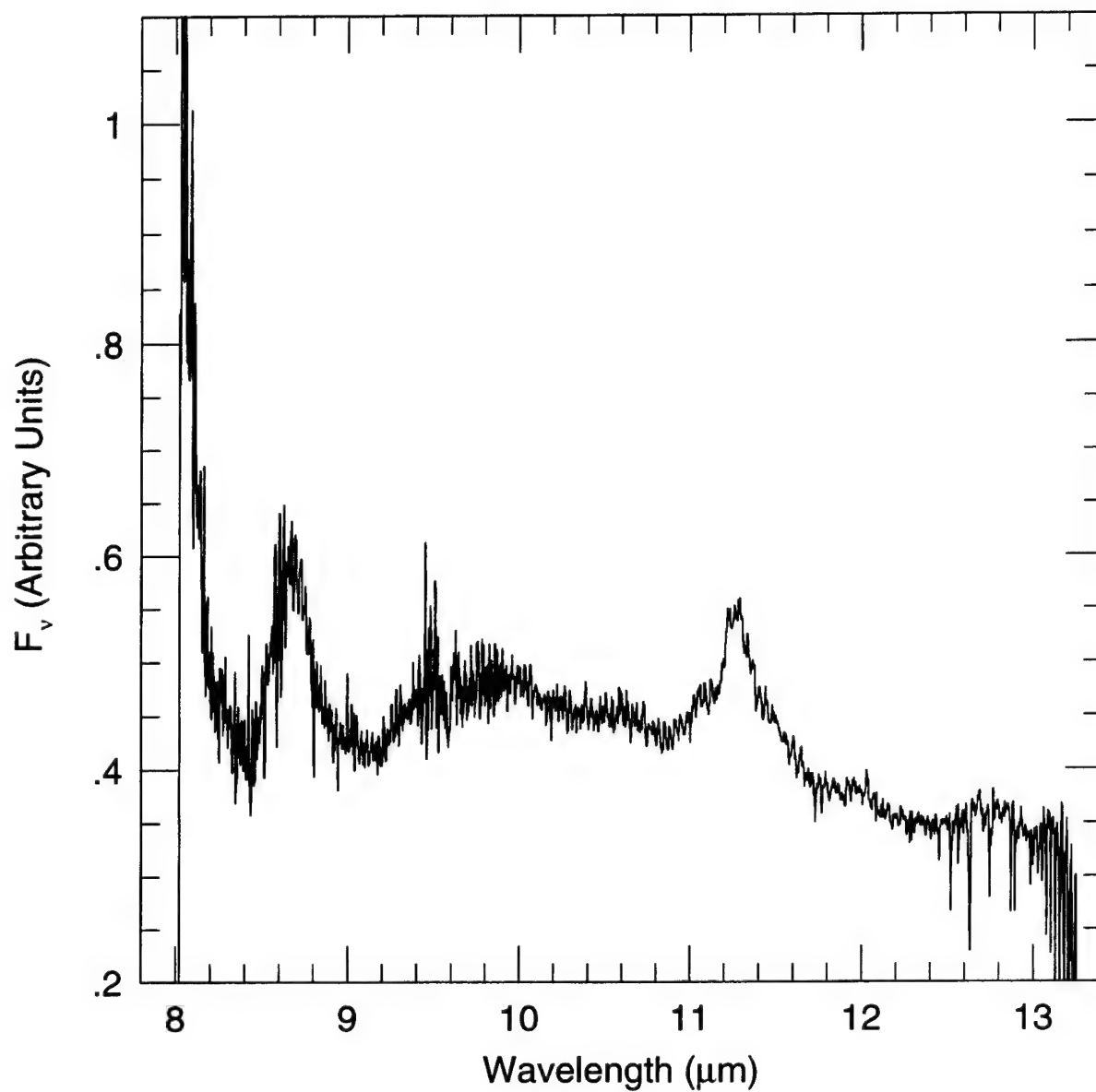


Fig. 5.— 10.6-13.2 μm spectrum of HR 4049, a hot star illuminating nearby interstellar gas and dust. The peak near 11.3 μm has been attributed to emission by polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon (PAH) molecules in their C-H out-of-plane bending mode.



Fig! 6.— 8.0-13.2 μm spectrum of HD 44179 (the “Red Rectangle”), a hot star illuminating nearby interstellar gas and dust. The peaks near 8.0, 8.6, and 11.3 μm have been attributed to emission by polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon (PAH) molecules.

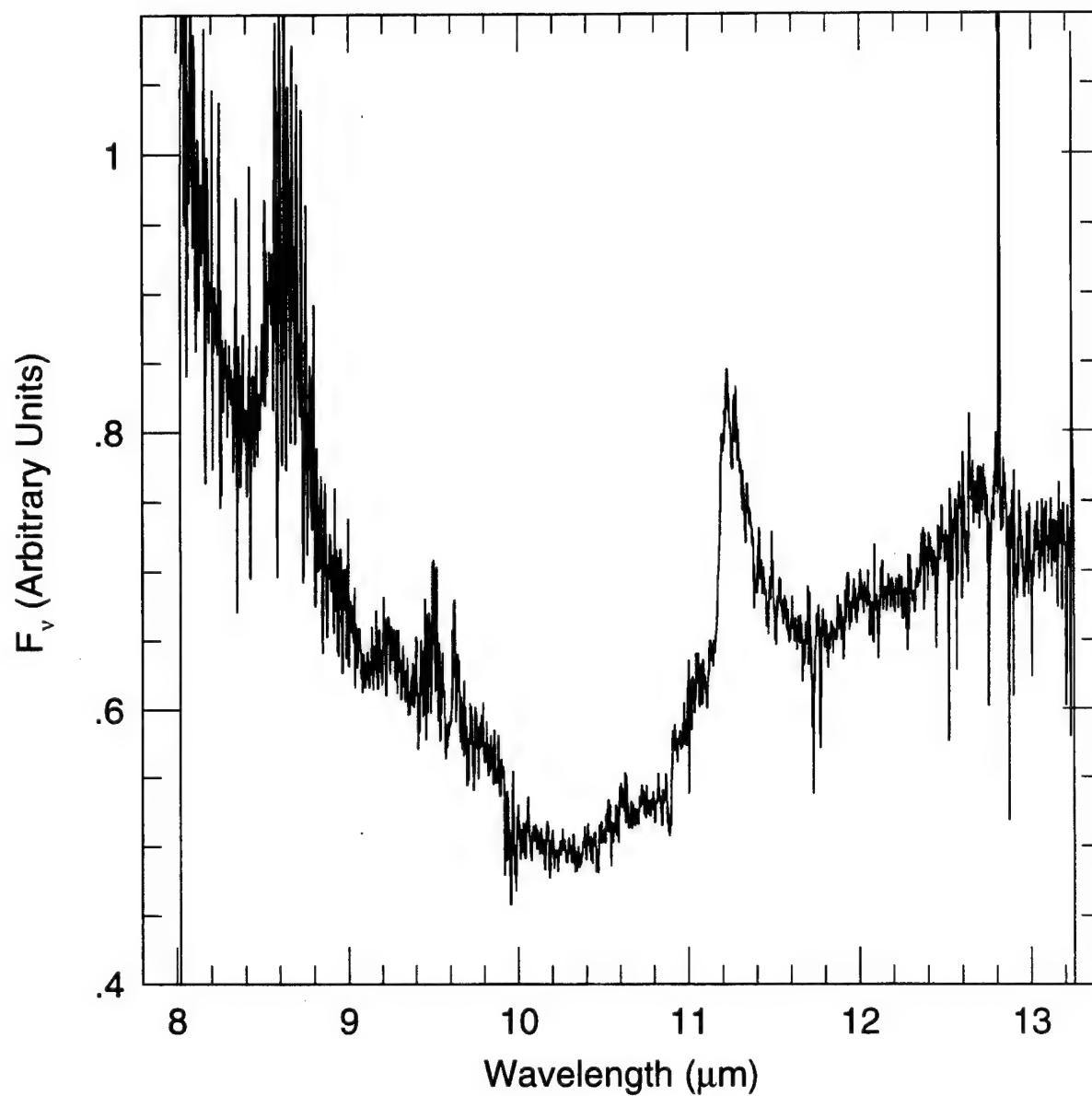


Fig. 7.— 8.0-13.2 μm spectrum of He 2-113, a hot star illuminating nearby interstellar gas and dust. The peaks near 8.0, 8.6, and 11.3 μm have been attributed to emission by polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon (PAH) molecules.

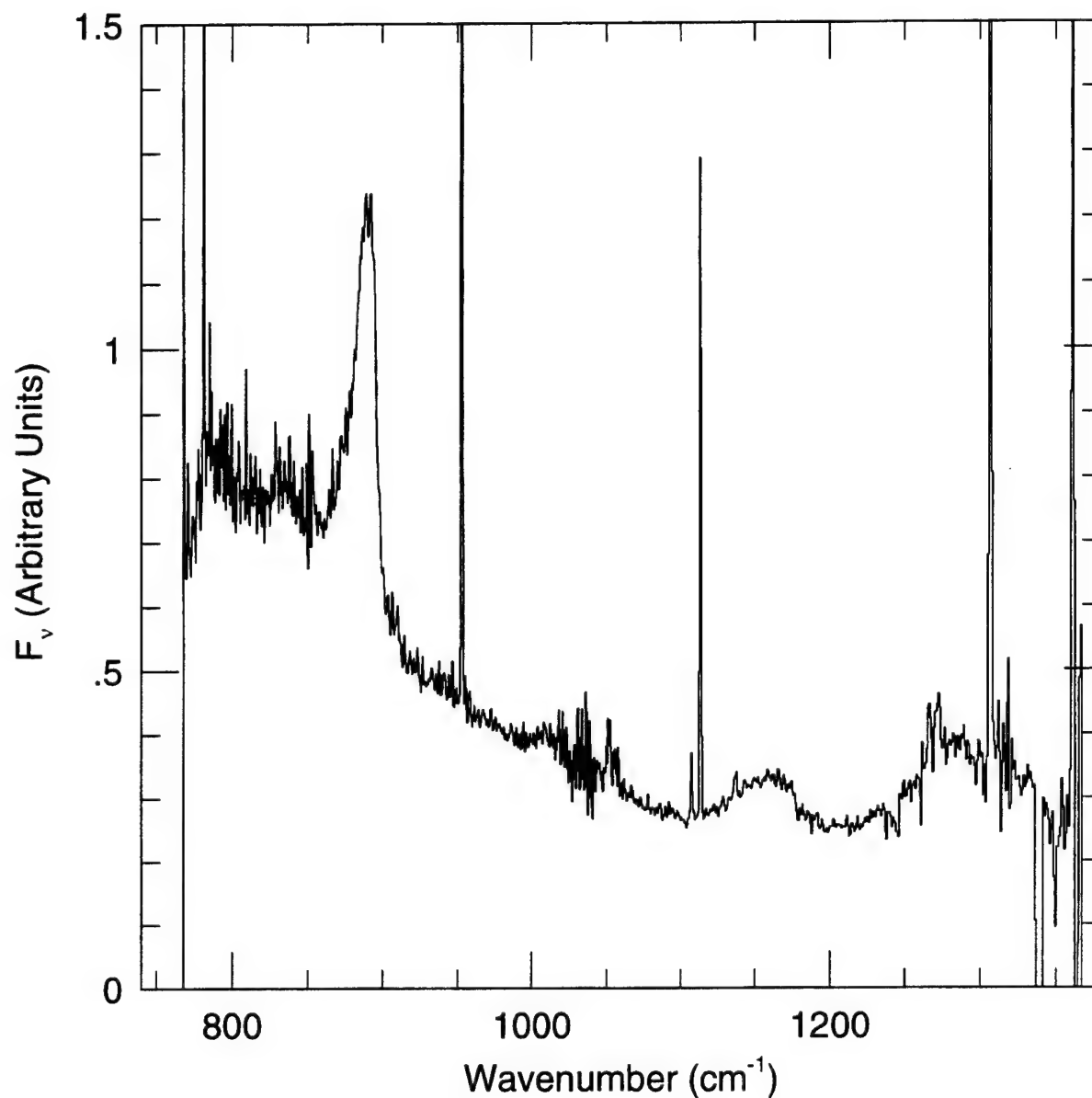


Fig. 8.— 760-1360 cm^{-1} (13.2-7.6 μm) spectrum of NGC 7027, a planetary nebula (a dying star illuminating its ejected gas). Broad features near 910, 1160, and 1300 cm^{-1} are attributed to emission by polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon (PAH) molecules. Narrow features are fine-structure emission lines of various ions.

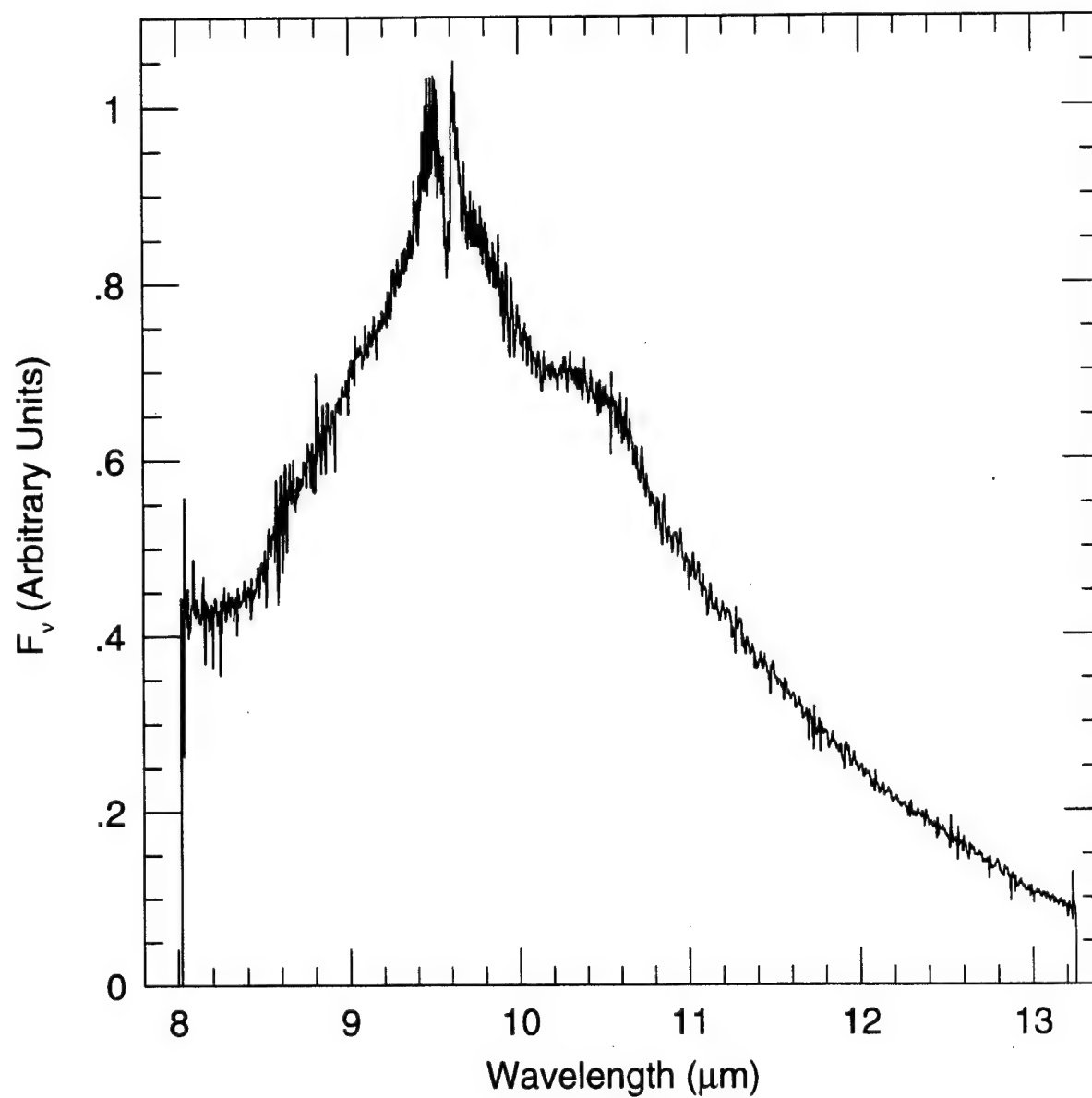


Fig. 9.— 8.0-13.2 μm spectrum of η Carinae, a very massive and luminous star illuminating gas it has ejected. The spectrum is dominated by emission from silicate dust.

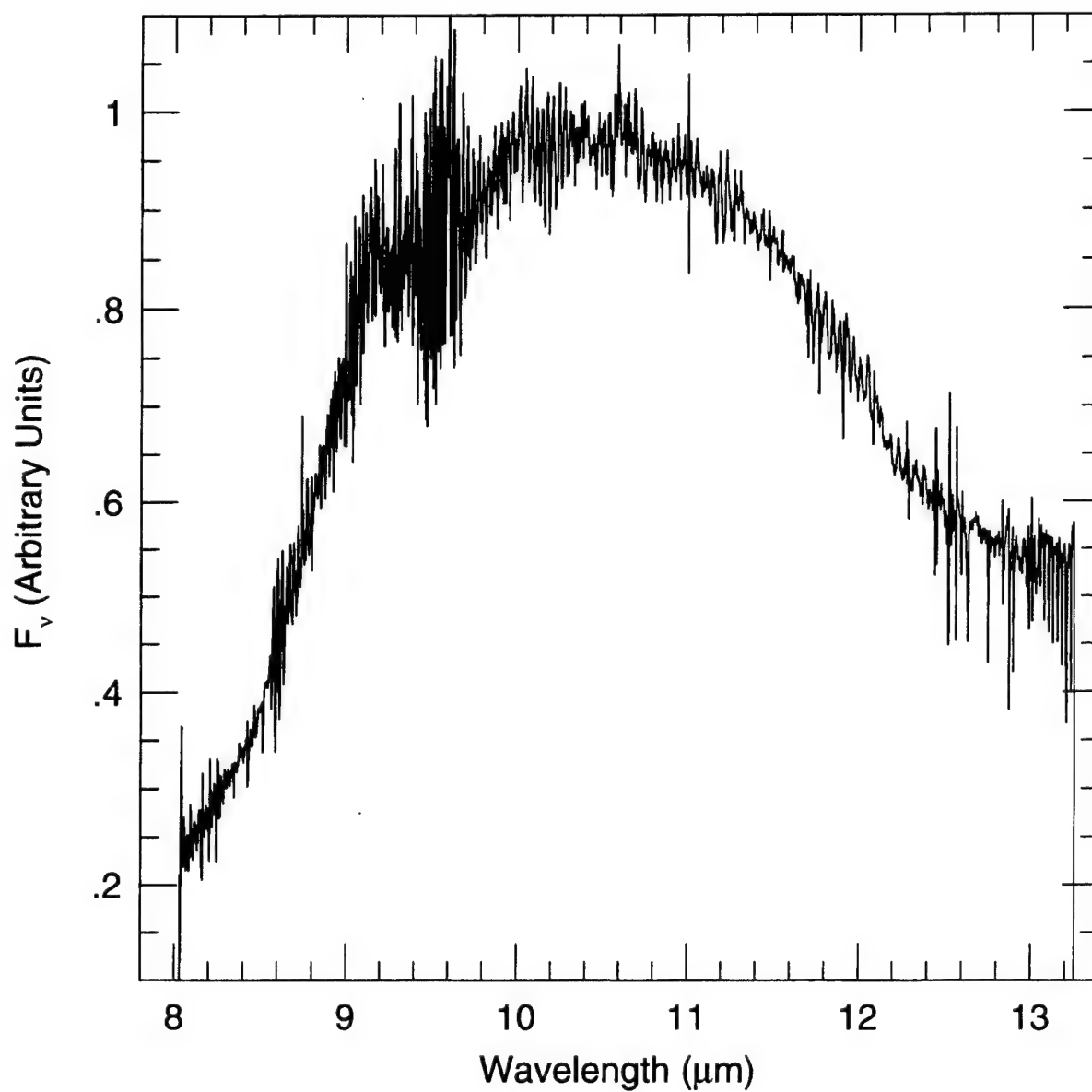


Fig. 10.— 8.0-13.2 μm spectrum IRC +10420, a star with a dense dust shell. The spectrum is dominated by emission from optically thick silicate dust.

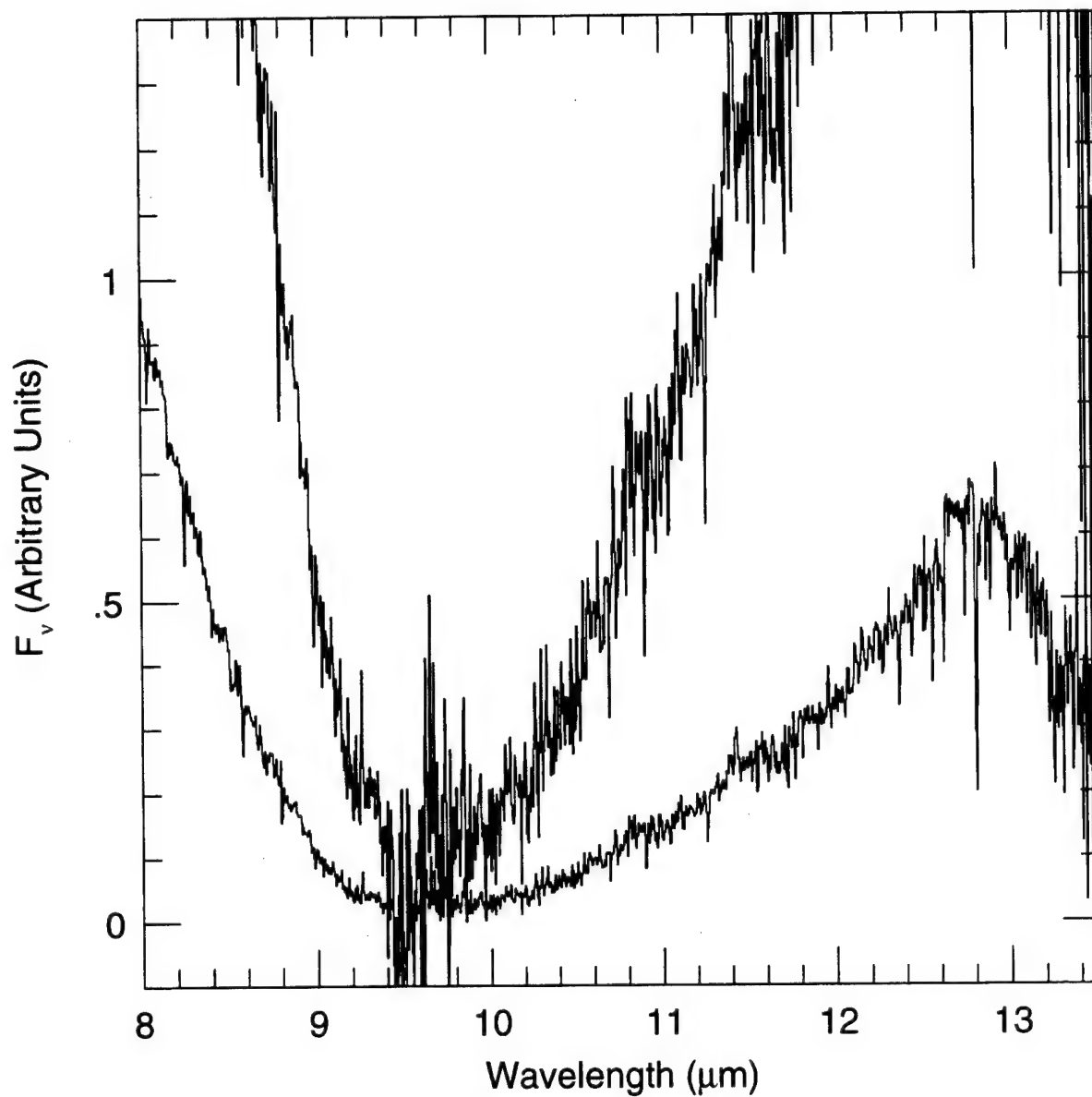


Fig. 11.— 8.0-13.5 μm spectrum of Sgr A West IRS 3, a star near the Galactic Center, embedded in a molecular cloud. The absorption centered at 9.7 μm is due to interstellar silicate dust. The upper curve is scaled up by a factor of five to show the spectrum better near the bottom of the silicate feature.

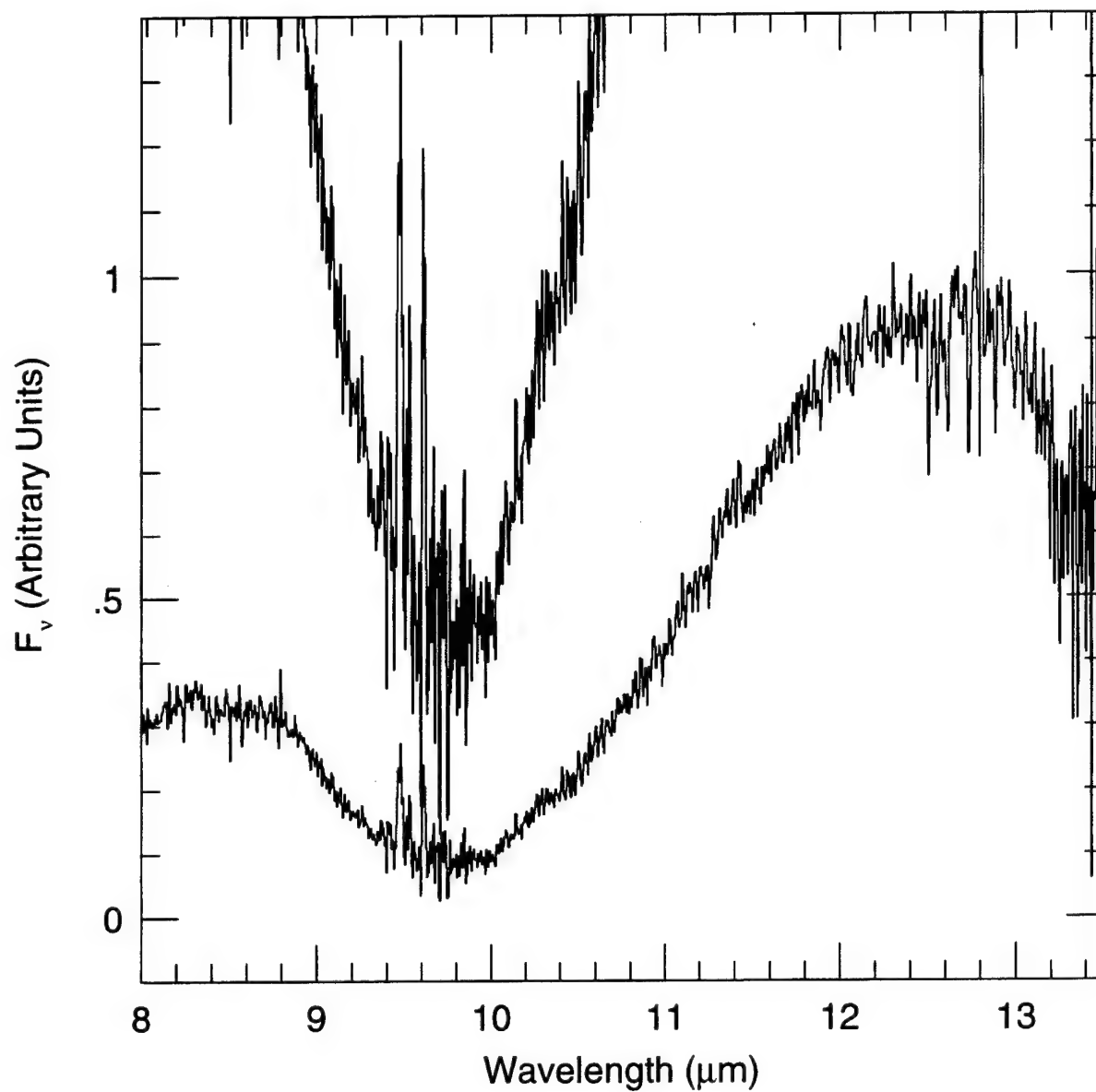


Fig. 12.— 8.0-13.5 μm spectrum of Sgr A West IRS 10, a dense clump of ionized gas and dust in the Galactic Center. The absorption centered at 9.7 μm is due to interstellar silicate dust. The upper curve is scaled up by a factor of five to show the spectrum better near the bottom of the silicate feature.

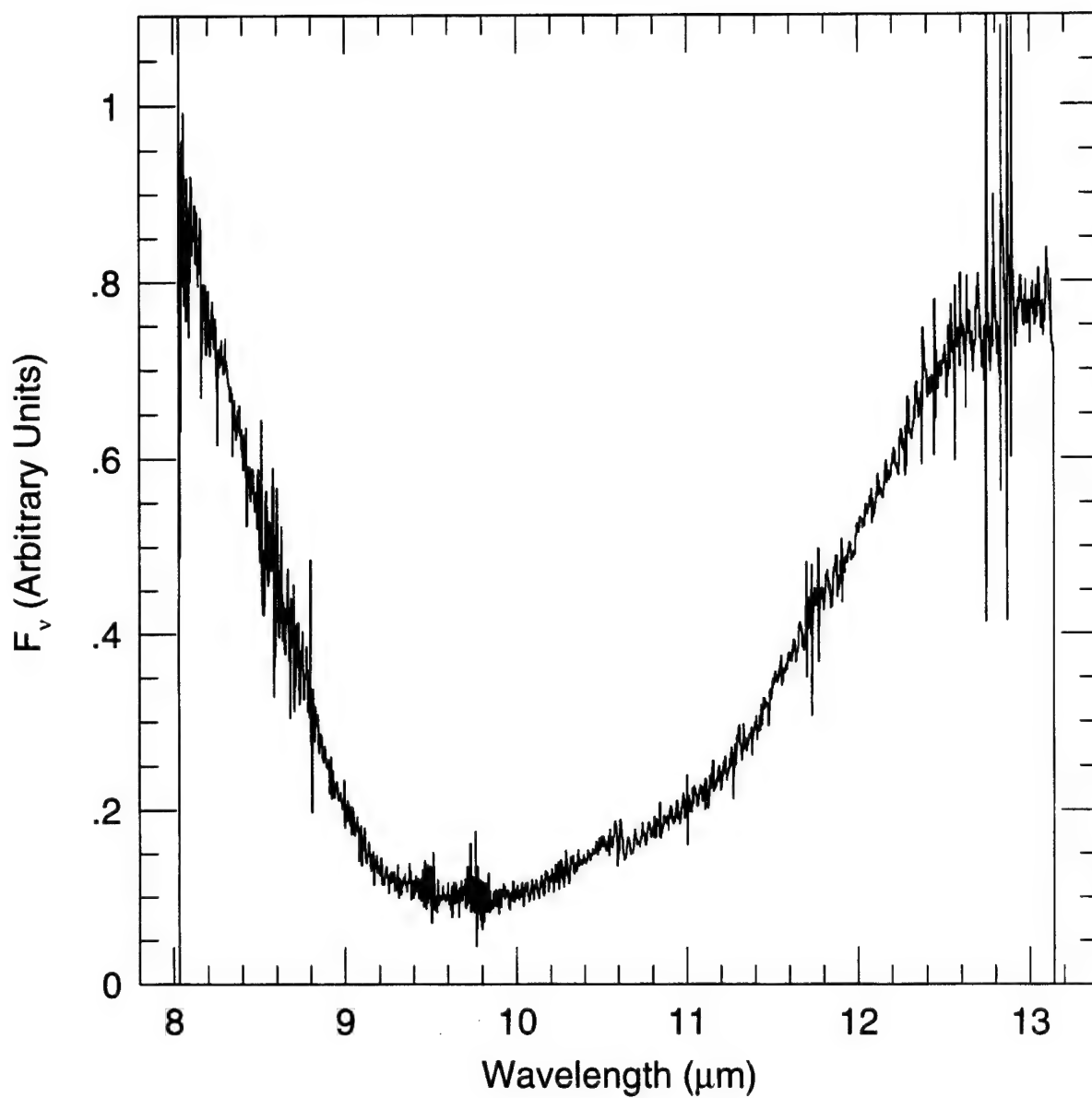


Fig. 13.— 8.0-13.2 μm spectrum of AFGL 4176, an obscured infrared star. The absorption centered at 9.7 μm is due to interstellar silicate dust.

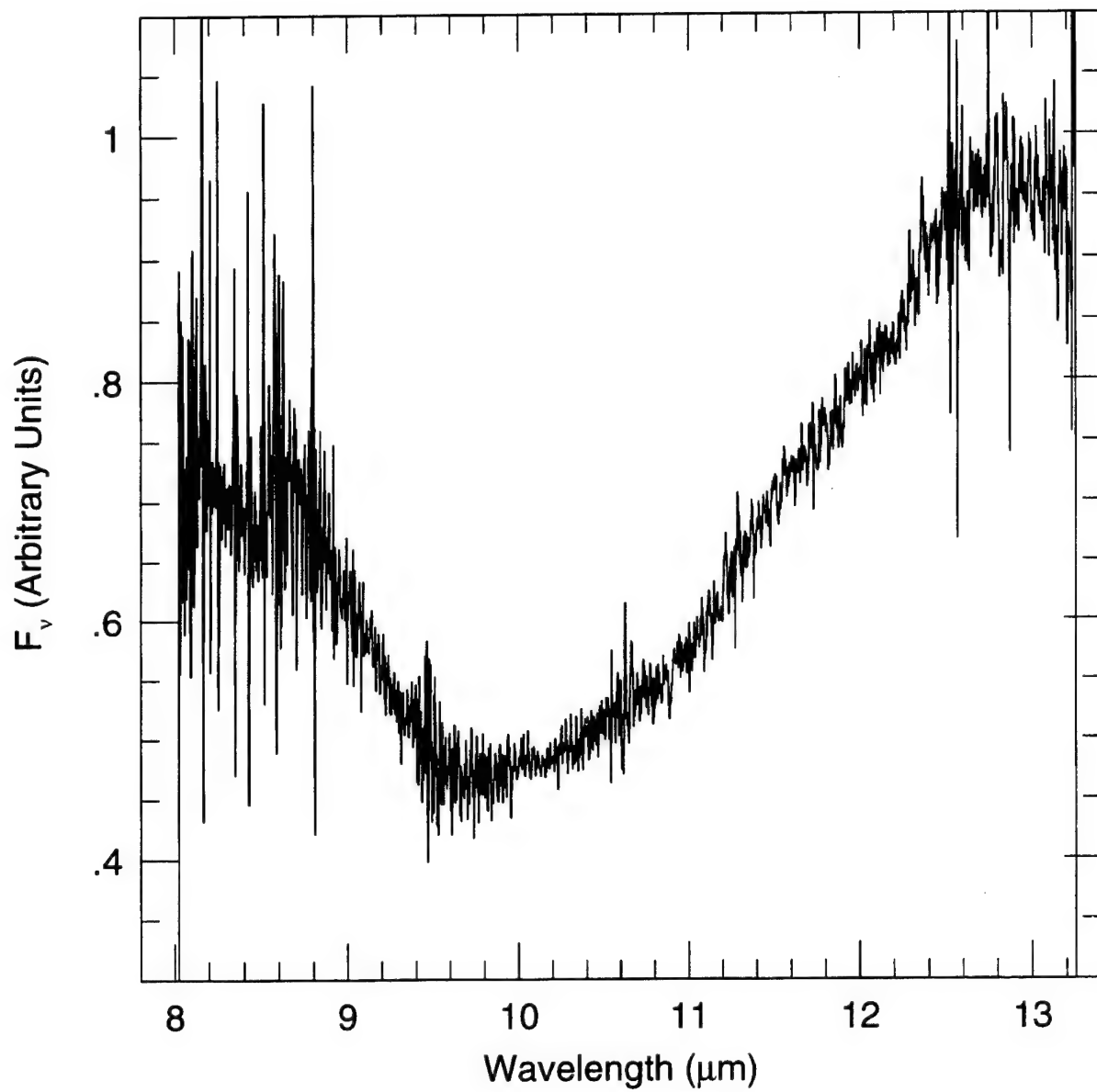


Fig. 14.— 8.0-13.2 μm spectrum of WR 48a, an obscured infrared star. The absorption centered at 9.7 μm is due to interstellar silicate dust.

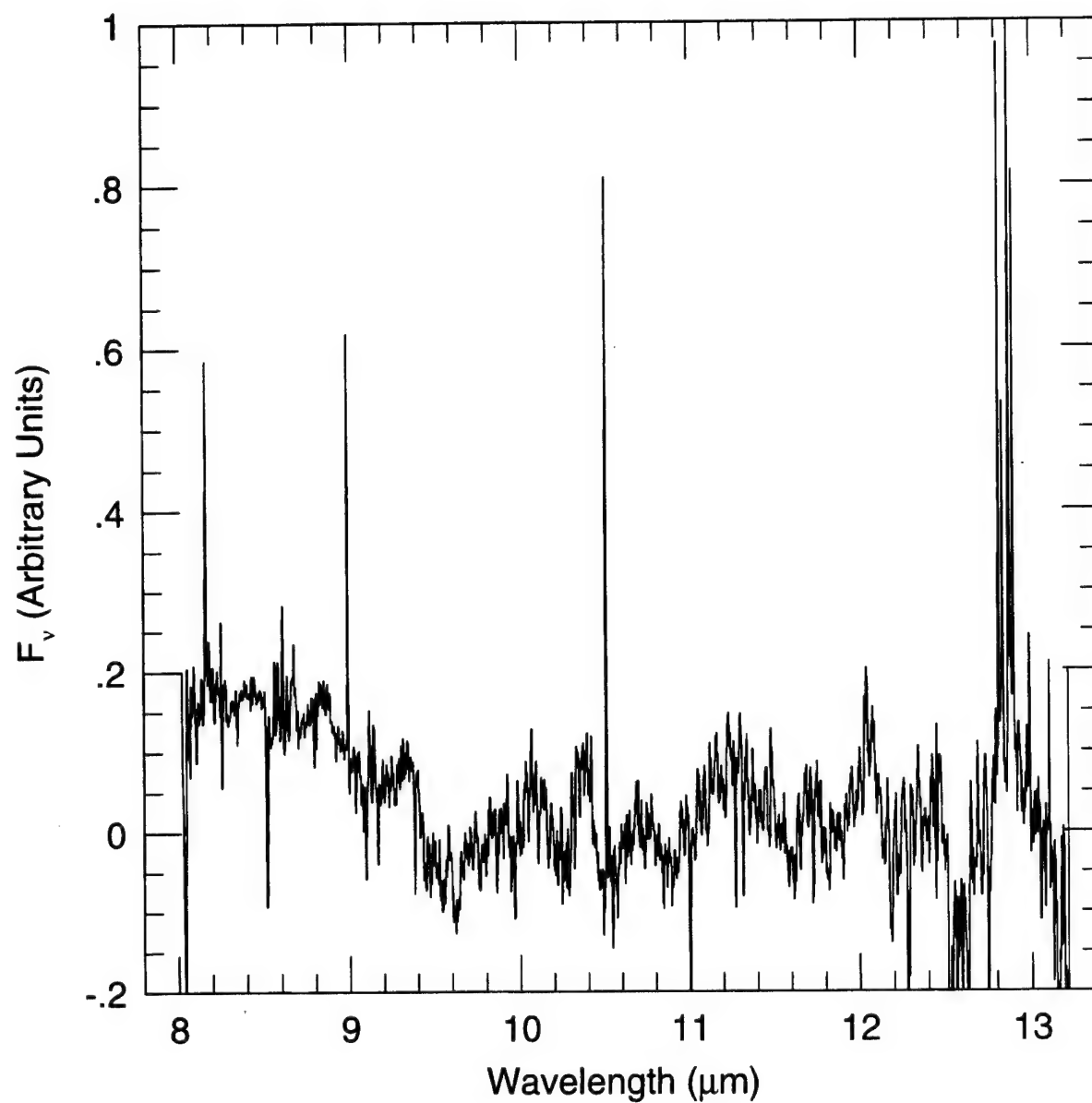


Fig. 15.— 8.0-13.2 μm spectrum of NGC 6302, a planetary nebula (a dying star illuminating its ejected gas). Narrow features are fine-structure emission lines of various ions.

4. REFERENCES

Achtermann, J.M. 1994, *PASP*, 106, 173-181.

Beck, S.C., Turner, J.L., Ho, P.T.P., Lacy, J.H., & Kelly, D.M. 1996. "The Central Star Cluster of the Star-Forming Dwarf Galaxy NGC 5253", *Astrophys. J.*, 457, 610.

Beck, S.C., Kelly, D.M., & Lacy, J.H. 1997. "The Infrared Star Cluster of the Wolf-Rayet Galaxy Henize 2-10", *Astron. J.*, in press.

Clayton, G. C., Kelly, D. M., Lacy, J. H., Little-Marenin, I. R., Feldman, P. A., and Bernath, P. F. 1995. "A Mid-Infrared Search for C60 in R Coronae Borealis Stars and IRC +10216", *Astron. J.*, 109, 2096.

Faraji, H. 1994. "Infrared Spectroscopy of Icy Grain Mantles in Interstellar Clouds From 7 to 13 Microns", M. S. Thesis, University of Texas, Austin.

Kelly, D.M., Lacy, J.H., van der Hulst, J.M., & Achtermann. J.A. 1997, in preparation

Kelly, D.M. 1997, in preparation

Lacy, J. H., Achtermann, J. M., Bruce, D. E., Lester, D. F., Arens, J. F., Peck, M. C., and Gaalema, S. D. 1989. "Irshell: A Mid-Infrared Cryogenic Echelle Spectrograph" *Publ. Astr. Soc. Pac.*, 101, 1166-1175.

Lacy, J. H., and Faraji, H. 1996. "High Resolution Mid-Infrared Spectroscopy of Interstellar Ices", in *International Astronomical Union Symposium 178*, 158-159.

5. TRAVEL

Most of the travel supported by this contract was to observatories for astronomical observations. John Lacy made two trips to the European Southern Observatory in Chile, in April 1993 and January 1995, and one trip to the NASA Infrared Telescope Facility in Hawaii, in June 1994. Doug Kelly traveled three times to Chile, in April 1993, May 1993, and January 1995, and four times to Hawaii, in July 1994, October 1994, June 1995, and November 1995. In addition, John Lacy attended three meetings, in Los Angeles in July 1993, in Colorado in June 1995, and in the Netherlands in June 1996. Doug Kelly attended one meeting, in Mexico City in April 1994, and Matthew Richter attended one meeting, in the Netherlands in June 1996.

6. PERSONNEL

Three researchers were supported by this contract. John Lacy, the principal investigator was supported in August 1994 and June 1995. Douglas Kelly, a postdoctoral scientist was supported for a total of 18 months between May 1993 and July 1995. A second postdoctoral scientist, Matthew Richter, was supported for a total of 10 months between October 1995 and November 1996.

7. EQUIPMENT PURCHASED

One piece of equipment was purchased with funds from this contract: a diffraction grating to allow low resolution observations.

8. PUBLICATIONS RESULTING FROM THIS CONTRACT

Lacy, J. H., and Achtermann, J. M. 1994. "Astronomy with a Mid-Infrared Echelle Spectrograph", *Infrared Astronomy With Arrays*, ed. I. McClean, 85.

Kelly, D. M., and Latter, W. B. 1995. "Spectroscopy of Evolved Stars in the Near Infrared: Explorations beyond the AGB", *Astron. J.*, 109, 1320.

Clayton, G. C., Kelly, D. M., Lacy, J. H., Little-Marenin, I. R., Feldman, P. A., and Bernath, P. F. 1995. "A Mid-Infrared Search for C60 in R Coronae Borealis Stars and IRC +10216", *Astron. J.*, 109, 2096.

Richter, M. J., Graham, J. R., Wright, G. S., Kelly, D. M., and Lacy, J. H. 1995. "Detection of Pure Rotational H₂ Emission from the Supernova Remnant IC 443: Further Evidence for a Partially Dissociating J-Shock", *Astrophysical J. Letters*, 449, L83-86.

Kelly, D. M., and Lacy, J. H. 1995, "Accurate Wavenumbers for Mid-Infrared Fine-Structure Lines", *Astrophysical J. Letters*, 454, L161-164.

Beck, S. C., Turner, J. L., Ho, P. T. P., Lacy, J. H., and Kelly, D. M. 1995. "The Central Star Cluster of the Star-Forming Dwarf Galaxy NGC 5253", *Astrophysical J.*, 457, 610-615.

Lacy, J. H., and Faraji, H. 1996. "High Resolution Mid-Infrared Spectroscopy of Interstellar Ices", *International Astronomical Union Symposium* 178, 158-159.

van Dishoeck, E. F., *et al.* 1996. "A Search for Interstellar Gas-Phase CO₂", *Astron. Astrophys.*, 315, L349-352.

Beck, S. C., Kelly, D. M., and Lacy, J. H. 1997. "The Infrared Nucleus of the Wolf-Rayet Galaxy Henize 2-10", *Astron. J.*, in press.

Smith, H. A., Strelitski, V., Miles, J. W., Kelly, D. M., and Lacy, J. H. 1997. "Mid-Infrared Hydrogen Recombination Line Emission from the Maser Star MWC 349A", *Astron. J.*, in press.

ASTRONOMY WITH A MID-INFRARED ECHELLE SPECTROGRAPH

Exploiting its Advantages; Overcoming its Limitations

J. H. LACY and J. M. ACHTERMANN
Department of Astronomy, University of Texas, Austin

Abstract. Irshell, a mid-infrared echelle spectrograph developed through a collaboration between the University of Texas, the University of California Space Sciences Laboratory, and Hughes Aircraft, has been in regular use for astronomical observations for about five years. It is optimized for high spectral resolution ($R \sim 10,000$) observations of narrow spectral regions ($\Delta\lambda/\lambda \sim 1/300$) and compact sources (a few arcsec), and is sensitive in the $5\text{--}25\mu\text{m}$ region. A wide variety of astronomical objects have been studied. Observing techniques have been developed to achieve maximum sensitivity in those observations for which Irshell is best suited and to allow observations of wide spectral regions and extended objects. We discuss the observing techniques and show some of the data obtained.

Key words: Infrared-Instrumentation-Spectra

1. Irshell

Irshell is an 0.75m focal-length liquid-helium-cooled spectrograph. It is normally used with a $10 \times 22.5\text{cm}$ echelle grating and an 11×64 pixel Si:As impurity-band detector array, provided by Hughes Aircraft. With the echelle grating, the (2-pixel) resolving power can be varied between about 4000 and 24,000, with different options for the imaging optics. With a low-resolution grating, a resolving power as low as 1000 can be obtained. The instrument is sensitive between about 5 and $25\mu\text{m}$. The detector array is oriented to observe a 64-point spectrum at each of 11 positions along an entrance slit. The spatial samples are separated by $0.4 - 2.4''$ on a 3m telescope. The instrument is described in more detail by Lacy et al. (1989), and the data reduction procedure is described by Achtermann (1991).

Irshell is most often used with the echelle grating and an image scale of $1''$ per pixel, giving a resolving power $\approx 10,000$. It is then best suited for observations of relatively compact sources, a few arcseconds, and moderately narrow lines, a few 100 km s^{-1} , so that many of the pixels in the array are used, but only a single grating and slit setting is required. Such observations are rare, however; the majority of sources and spectral regions of interest are either more compact or more extended than this. Different combinations of source size and spectral width are best observed with different observing strategies. The strategies that have been developed for use with Irshell, and examples of sources observed, are discussed in this paper.

2. Observations of Small Spatial and Spectral Regions

The observation for which Irshell is best suited cover a small enough spatial and spectral region to require only one slit and grating setting. They are often done with the traditional "chop and nod" mode of observing, in which chopping is done with the telescope's chopping secondary, with occasional nodding of the telescope to place the source in the other chop position. Alternatively, we have found that the use of the chopping secondary is usually not necessary; in good weather simply nodding the telescope every few seconds works as well. Representative spectra of sources obtained with a single slit and grating setting are shown in Figure 1.

The flat-fielding and intensity calibration procedures are similar for all types of observations. Flat fielding is first done by dividing the chopped source signal by the normalized difference between sky (from the off-source position) and dark (from a measurement with the grating slit closed, done once each night). This procedure removes instrumental features due to the detector non-uniformities and interference fringing. However, using the sky as a flat field enhances atmospheric absorption features, since the sky is brightest at those wavelengths where the atmosphere absorbs the source radiation. A second step largely corrects for atmospheric absorption. Before each integration set, a dome-temperature card is inserted into the field of view of the spectrograph. The flat-fielded source spectrum is divided by a flat-fielded chopped difference between the card and the sky (and telescope), and the result is multiplied by the calculated black-body intensity of the card. The flat-fielding cancels in this step, so could in principal have been left out, but allows shifting of the source spectrum relative to the card in cases where the grating shifted between the two measurements. To within the approximation that the card, telescope, and atmosphere are at the same temperature, this procedure results in an intensity-calibrated source spectrum, with telescope losses and atmospheric absorption features removed. Inevitably, the sky is colder than the card, however, resulting in undercorrection for atmospheric features; typical residual absorption is $\sim 30\%$ of the original depth. In addition, the procedure works best on a telescope with baffling around the secondary, which eliminates the card-sky chopped signal from edges of the instrument's field of view which miss the secondary. On an infrared-optimized telescope, the card-sky calibration overestimates our response to sources. On the IRTF this causes a multiplicative error of 0.6-0.7. If better atmospheric division is required, a comparison star spectrum is observed, reduced in the same way, and divided into the object spectrum. However, some instrumental problems, notably interference fringing, vary with source extent and position on the array, making division of extended sources by point source somewhat problematical. Unfortunately, there are few if any truly uniform extended sources in the sky.

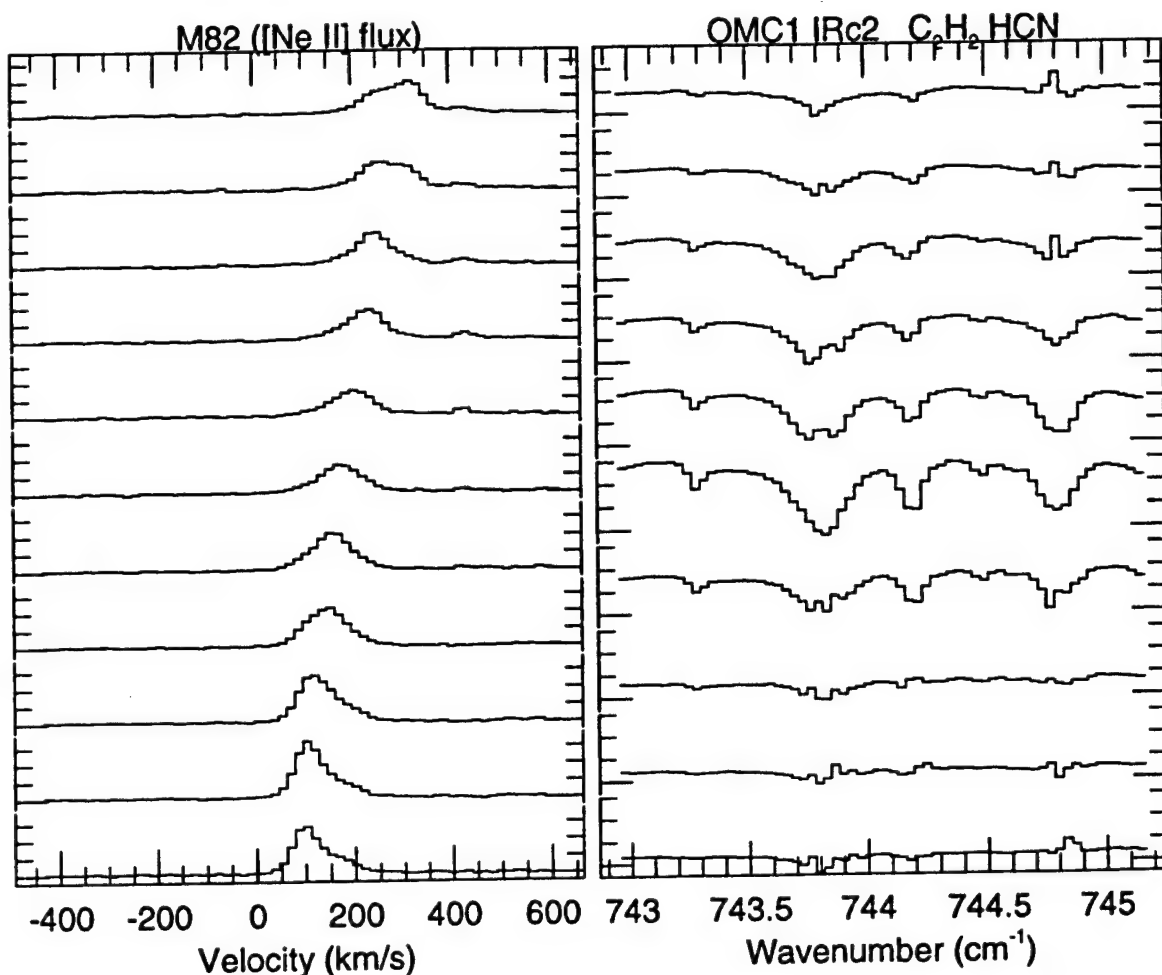


Fig. 1. Single spatial and grating position observations. (left) [Ne II] spectra of M82, with the slit centered on the nucleus and parallel to the major axis. (right) Spectra of C₂H₂ and HCN absorption toward Orion KL. The slit runs across IRc7 (spectra 3-4) and IRc2 (spectra 5-6). The C₂H₂ R(5) and HCN R(10) lines are at 743.3 and 744.5 cm⁻¹; other features are telluric. (The spectra have been divided by card-sky, but not by a comparison star.)

3. Observations of Narrow Spectral Regions in Point Sources

Point sources could be observed with the same chop-and-nod or nod observing procedures used for slightly extended sources. However, several variations on these procedures have some advantages.

For relatively bright sources, for which high-quality spectra are desired, it is possible to exploit an interesting feature of the Hughes array: the first six columns are offset from the last five by 1/2 pixel in the 64-pixel (spectral) direction. As a result, it is possible to obtain (128-point) Nyquist sampled spectra by centering sources to split their light between columns 6 and 7. An example of such a spectrum is shown in Figure 2.

If instead more efficient observing is required, it is possible to nod a point source between two positions along the slit, so that it is observed all of the

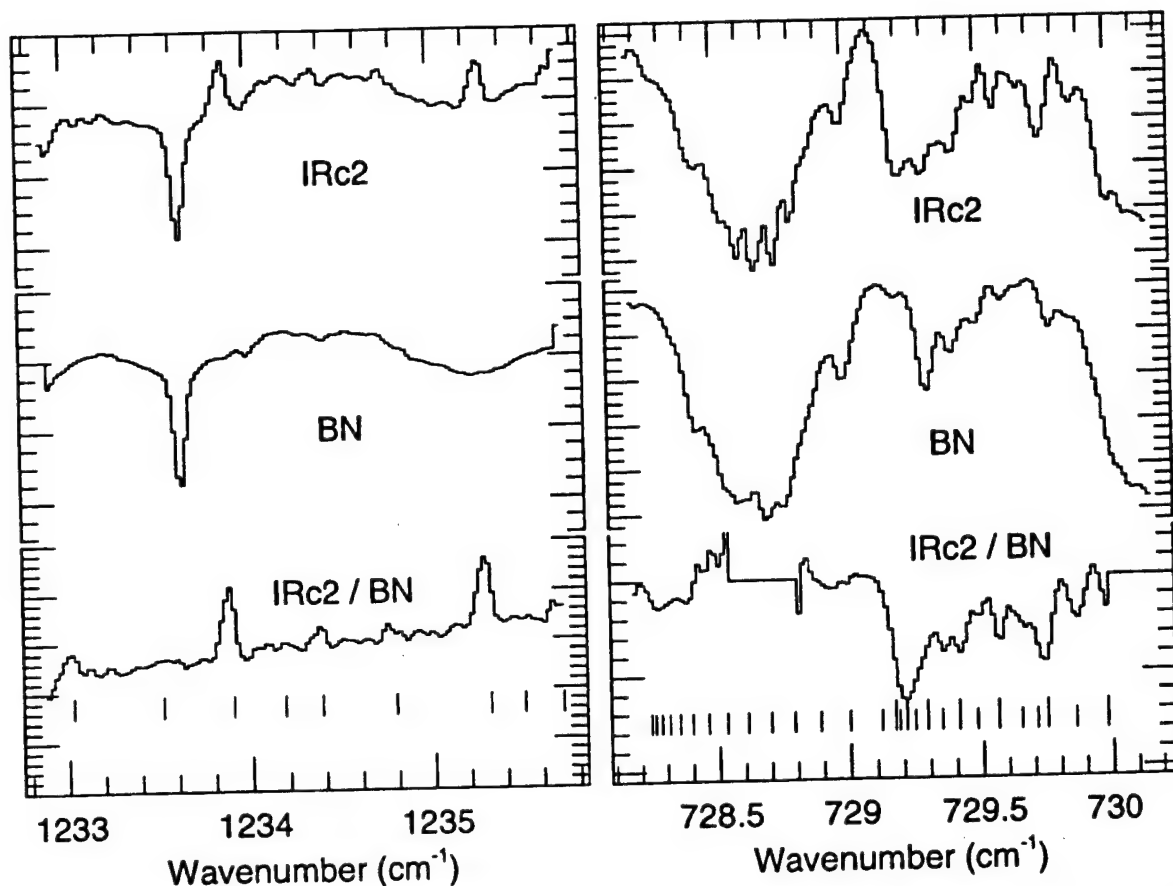


Fig. 2. Nyquist-sampled spectra of point sources. (left) Spectra of IRc2 and BN (divided by card-sky), and their ratio, showing SiO emission in IRc2. Positions of several isotopic lines are marked with ticks. (right) Spectra of IRc2 and BN showing C₂H₂ Q-branch absorption in IRc2.

time. This improves the observing efficiency by a factor of two, or the S/N by $\sqrt{2}$. It also suppresses sky noise, since both source and sky are observed all of the time. In principal, it should be possible to gain nearly another factor of $\sqrt{2}$ by nodding the source between a number of positions along the slit. (We have not yet been able to try this procedure due to the narrow array used.) The relative merits of different nodding procedures can be seen by comparing different procedures all with the same total observing time. We assume white (photon) noise, so that the noise integrates up as the square root of time. Consider the reference case to be that of staring at a source, and take the signal and noise each to equal 1 in this case. In the case of chopping off of the array, the source is observed only 1/2 of the time, and the on-source and off-source noise each accumulate for 1/2 of the time, but must be added in quadrature, giving:

$$\text{chopping: } S = 1/2, N = \sqrt{(\sqrt{1/2})^2 + (\sqrt{1/2})^2} = 1, \text{ or } S/N = 1/2. \quad (1)$$

If the source is nodded between two positions along the slit, each position provides the same S/N ($1/2$) as with chopping, but can be added (with noise added in quadrature) to give:

$$\text{nodding along slit : } S/N = 1/\sqrt{2}. \quad (2)$$

If instead, the source is nodded between 4 positions along the slit (e.g.), the S/N for each position can be calculated using the fact that the source is observed $1/4$ of the time and the sky $3/4$ (so $1/3$ of the total sky signal is subtracted from the source to get on-off). Again, the noise contributions from source and sky must be added in quadrature. For each position the result is:

$$S = 1/4, N = \sqrt{(\sqrt{1/4})^2 + (1/3\sqrt{3/4})^2} = \sqrt{1/3}, \text{ or } S/N = \sqrt{3}/4. \quad (3)$$

When the signals from the four positions are combined the S/N becomes:

$$\text{four - position nod : } S/N = \sqrt{3}/4, \quad (4)$$

or an efficiency $3/4$ that of staring. In general, nodding between n positions gives $S/N = \sqrt{(n-1)/n}$, approaching the S/N of staring as $n \rightarrow \infty$. It should be emphasized that these calculations assume white (photon) noise. If $1/f$ noise is present, or if more rapid readout of an array is required by the multiple position nod procedure, and increases readout noise, it may not be possible to achieve the calculated gain.

4. Observations of Broad Spectral Regions

The most straightforward method of observing a wide spectral interval with Irshell is to measure a series of spectra, moving the grating between the spectra by perhaps $1/2$ the spectral coverage of the array, to allow scaling of the spectra from the relative signals in the overlap region. This procedure was found to have several problems: the inevitable difference in grating settings on an object and a comparison star result in poor correction for atmospheric features and instrumental problems such as interference fringing; and particularly the poorly corrected interference fringing results in systematic problems in the scaling procedure.

Much better results have been obtained by using a procedure in which the grating is automatically moved by small steps, so that each pixel scans a nearly completely sampled spectrum. Typically only ~ 10 seconds are spent at each grating setting, allowing coverage of the $8\text{-}13\mu\text{m}$ region in one to several hours. A card spectrum is automatically measured at each grating setting, and the individual spectra are shifted spectrally to patch them

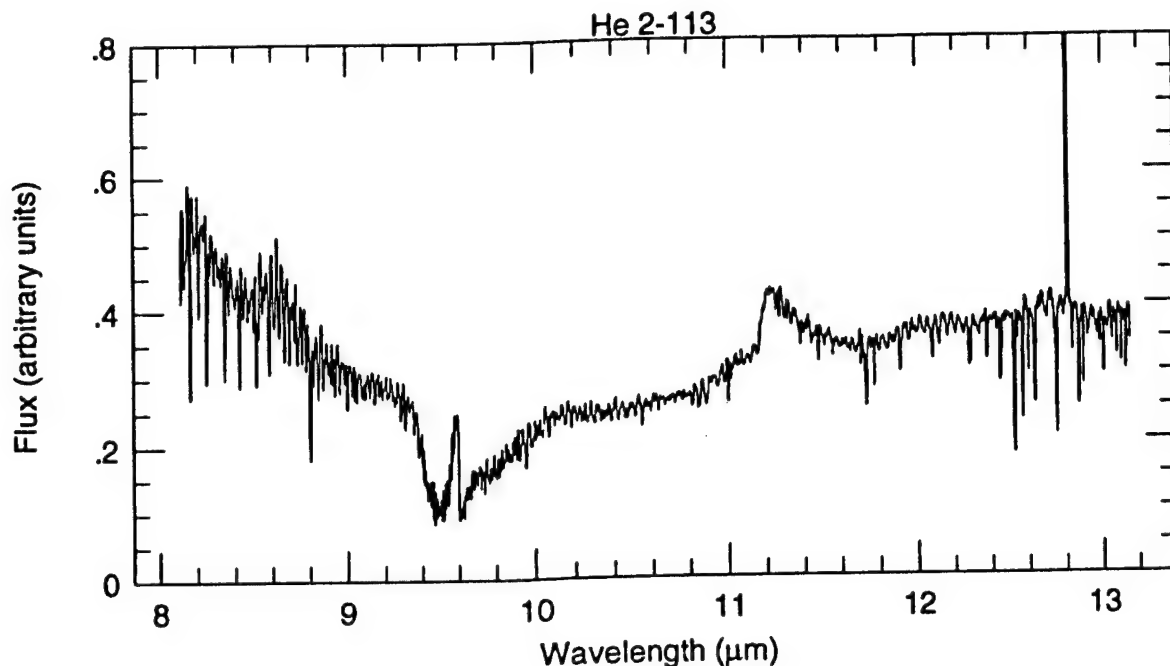


Fig. 3. 8-13 μ m spectrum of He 2-113. Spectra have been scaled and patched together, after dividing by card-sky. Residual atmospheric absorption is apparent, especially in the O₃ band, and residual detector fringing can be seen. Both are removed by division by a comparison star. The 7.7, 8.6, and 11.3 μ m UIR features and [Ne II] can be seen.

together by matching atmospheric features. A point-source spectrum is extracted before patching to avoid any problems caused by wandering of the source along the slit. Because the interference pattern shifts in phase along the length of the array, the combination of the spectra measured by different pixels has much less fringing than an individual spectrum. A spectrum obtained in this way is shown in Figure 3.

For observations of even moderately extended sources, measurement of broad spectral regions becomes very difficult, as guiding errors can have different effects on sources at different positions along the slit, making scaling and patching of the overlapping spectra problematical at best.

5. Imaging in a Line

For faint extended sources, for which long integration times are required at each position observed, it is generally easiest to measure a number of slit positions, with chop-and-nod or nod-mode observing. However, for sources bright enough that it is feasible to observe a large region, it is more efficient to automatically drive the telescope while recording spectra. One way to do this is to scan the telescope while taking data with a chopping procedure. As long as a frame is recorded in less time than is required to scan by a slit width, it is not very relevant whether the telescope is stepped or scanned continuously. Different telescopes require different scanning or stepping pro-

cedures. For example, on the IRTF we trigger a constant-speed "line scan", whereas on the ESO 3.6m we command steps over a serial communication link. It is generally best to scan a distance twice the chopper throw, so that subtracting the two halves of the scan is equivalent to nodding. We normally choose to scan in both the forward and reverse directions, although a fly-back could also be used.

Analogously with simply nodding, rather than chopping and nodding, it is frequently better to scan without chopping. In this mode, each position is stored as a DC measurement, and in data reduction the ends or low points of the scan are used as sky measurements and subtracted from all frames of the scan. We typically scan at a rate of about $1''\text{sec}^{-1}$, and may cover $\sim 1'$. The advantage to this procedure over chopping while scanning is similar to that of nodding between many points along a slit: almost all of the observing time is spent on the source, but yet several sky positions can be averaged to reduce their contribution to the noise, resulting in an efficiency nearly equal to that of staring. The problem with the procedure is that the sky may be measured up to ~ 1 minute in time from the object (and one sky measurement is used for all object positions), increasing the susceptibility to sky noise. We have found that about $1/2$ of the time on Mauna Kea ($2/3$ of the clear time) the sky is sufficiently stable to allow scanning without chopping. In addition, on sources with narrow lines, the off-line spectral pixels can be used to monitor the sky, allowing removal of sky noise during data reduction.

Data cubes of emission lines from Sgr A West, M82 and several other objects have been obtained using a telescope-scan observing procedure. An image of Sgr A West in [Ne II] (summed over the resolved line) is shown in Figure 4.

6. Photometric Observations of Point Sources

The telescope-scan procedure can also be used to obtain photometric observations of point sources. With a simple pointed observation, guiding uncertainty with the narrow ($\sim 2''$) entrance slit makes photometry almost impossible, but by integrating the intensity in a map, this problem can be overcome. Perhaps surprisingly, the efficiency of this procedure is not much worse than that of chopping or nodding, since the decreased S/N on source is compensated by the increased S/N on sky (see the discussion of nodding along a slit).

7. Acknowledgements

A large number of people have contributed to the development, maintenance, and use of Irshell. D.E. Bruce and D.F. Lester (UT), J.F. Arens and M.C.

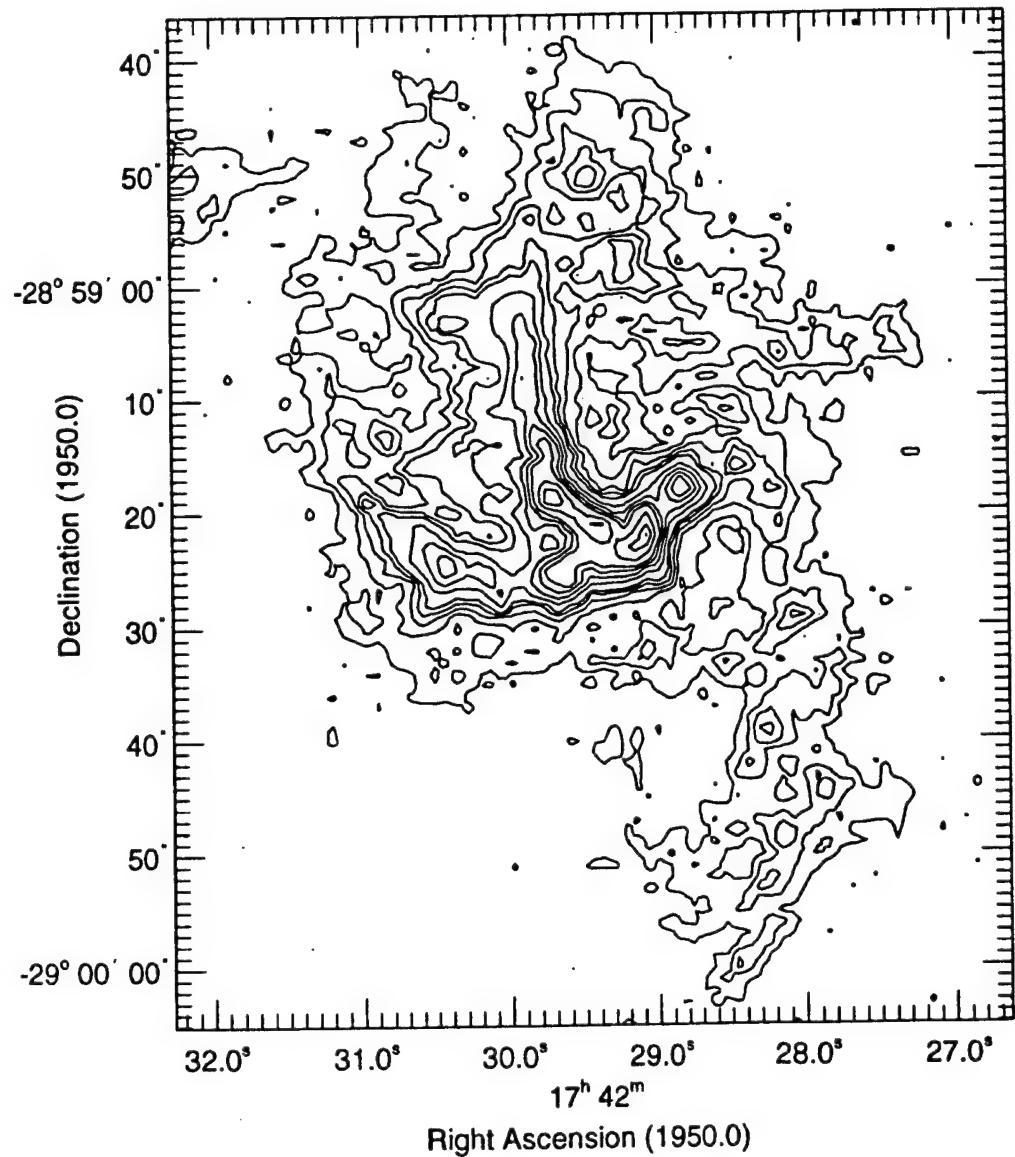


Fig. 4. [Ne II] emission-line map of Sgr A West. The flux summed over the spectral channels containing the line is shown with quadratic contouring.

Peck (UCB SSL), and G. Kramer (Hughes) were particularly important in bringing it into existence. The development of and observations with Irshell have been supported primarily by the NSF.

References

- Lacy, J.H., Achtermann, J.M., Bruce, D.E., Lester, D.F., Arens, J.F., Peck, M.C., and Gaalema, S.D.: 1989, *P.A.S.P.* 101, 1166
 Achtermann, J.M.: 1991, in Warrall, D.M., Biemesderfer, C., and Barnes, J., eds., *Astronomical Data Analysis Software*, Astronomical Society of the Pacific: San Francisco, 451

SPECTROSCOPY OF EVOLVED STARS IN THE NEAR INFRARED: EXPLORATIONS BEYOND THE AGB

DOUGLAS M. KELLY

Department of Astronomy, University of Texas, Austin, Texas 78712
Electronic mail: dkelly@astro.as.utexas.edu

WILLIAM B. LATTER

National Radio Astronomy Observatory,¹ 949 N. Cherry Avenue, Campus Building 65, Tucson, Arizona 85721
Electronic mail: wlatter@nrao.edu

Received 1994 June 8; revised 1994 November 7

ABSTRACT

We present spectra taken between $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.3\ \mu\text{m}$ for a sample of evolved stars ranging from Mira variable stars to planetary nebulae. An evolution can be seen from the absorption spectra of the late-type stars to the emission line spectra of the planetary nebulae. We compare emission line strengths for objects ranging from $T_{\text{eff}} = 30\,000$ to $200\,000\ \text{K}$, and we use infrared and visible line ratios to determine densities and temperatures in the emission line regions. We examine the four factors that are most important to determining relative ion strengths—stellar temperature, evolutionary status, excitation mechanism, and clumpiness. It is found that clumps appear to be common, and that shocks are very important to the excitation and shaping of planetary nebulae. We also find that the strength of the low ionization and molecular emission lines decreases with age, and we use a filling factor analysis to show that this evolution is caused by a decrease in the amount of low ionization material close to the star.

1. INTRODUCTION

Recent imaging studies are providing important insights into the formation and evolution of planetary nebulae (PN; e.g., Schwarz *et al.* 1992; Balick *et al.* 1992, 1993; Graham *et al.* 1993; Latter *et al.* 1993; Kastner *et al.* 1994; Latter *et al.* 1994). Stars with initial masses of roughly $M_* \approx 1\text{--}8\ M_\odot$ build up a carbon–oxygen degenerate core while on the asymptotic giant branch (AGB). Mass is driven from the surface by a combination of pulsations and radiation pressure (Jura 1986). When the core mass approaches $0.6\ M_\odot$, the efficiency of radiation-driven mass loss increases rapidly and most of the remaining envelope material is ejected during a $\tau \approx 1000\text{--}10\,000\ \text{yr}$ period. Since the density in the stellar atmosphere is high and the temperature is low, the ejected material is predominantly molecular. When the envelope mass drops to $M_{\text{env}} \approx 0.01\ M_\odot$, the pulsations cease, the mass loss rate drops by a factor of 100, and the star evolves off the AGB (Schönberner 1987). As the envelope of the star contracts and rises in temperature, the luminosity of the star remains nearly constant. The momentum of the wind is undiminished and the low mass wind is accelerated to very high velocities ($v \sim 1500\ \text{km s}^{-1}$). This fast wind plows into the slower red giant wind and sweeps the material into shells (see Kwok *et al.* 1978). As the central star and nebula evolve, a photodissociation front moves through the gas and the circumstellar envelope changes from molecular to atomic to ionized. The gross morphology of the nebula depends mainly on its age and on the isotropy of mass loss on the AGB (see Balick 1987). By studying details of the morphol-

ogy and spectra of PN and protoplanetary nebulae (PPN), we can learn more about the nature of AGB mass loss and the shaping and excitation of PN envelopes.

In this paper, we investigate the origin and evolution of planetary nebulae by tracing the evolution of their $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.3\ \mu\text{m}$ spectra. Our study begins with AGB stars and other highly evolved stars (WX Ser, IRC+10°420, IRC+10°216, AFGL 915). We also observed four of the PPN candidates identified by Kwok (1993) (IRAS 04296+3429, IRAS 23304+6147, AFGL 618, AFGL 2688), two symbiotic stars (HM Sge, V1016 Cyg), as well as several young and more evolved PN (Hubble 12, NGC 6790, VY 2–2, NGC 7027). The Orion Nebula is presented as a comparison object.

The $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.3\ \mu\text{m}$ region has several attributes that make it a good choice for this study. It offers low attenuation, numerous molecular features, including high vibrational transitions of H_2 , and good sensitivity to blackbody sources as cool as $T=2000\ \text{K}$. It also contains electronic transitions for many ions, including the Paschen series of hydrogen. We searched for new lines and species in our target objects and traced their atomic, molecular, and continuum emission. As we discuss in later sections, these observations give us a better understanding of the distribution and excitation of gas in PN.

A number of papers have been written over the last three decades about the infrared spectra of post-main sequence stars. The reader is referred to the following references for $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.35\ \mu\text{m}$ spectra of giants, supergiants, and oxygen- and carbon-rich AGB stars. Wing (1967) compared the $\lambda=0.75\text{--}1.1\ \mu\text{m}$ spectra of dwarfs, giants, and supergiants of various spectral types. He found that TiO and ZrO are the dominant features in the spectra of oxygen-rich post-main sequence stars, with VO becoming important for late-M

¹NRAO is operated by Associated Universities Inc., under cooperative agreement with the National Science Foundation.

TABLE 1. Log of observations.

| Object | Obs. Date | Ref. Star | Sp. Type |
|-----------------|-------------|-----------|----------|
| WX Ser | 4/9/90 | HR 5659 | G5 V |
| IRC+10°420 | 6/9/90 | HR 7354 | F6 V |
| IRC+10°216 | 5/12-15/90 | HR 3998 | F7 V |
| AFGL 915 | 10/27/90 | HR 2313 | F8 V |
| IRAS 04296+3429 | 10/27-28/90 | HR 1489 | G0 V |
| IRAS 23304+6147 | 10/27/90 | HR 8853 | F8 V |
| AFGL 2688 | 10/27-28/90 | HR 8170 | F8 V |
| | 11/4/90 | | |
| V1016 Cyg | 11/5/90 | HR 7550 | F4 V |
| HM Sge | 11/3/90 | HR 7560 | F8 V |
| Hubble 12 | 10/27-28/90 | HR 8853 | F7 V |
| | 11/3-5/90 | | |
| NGC 6790 | 10/27/90 | HR 7354 | F6 V |
| Vy 2-2 | 10/28/90 | HR 7354 | F6 V |
| | 11/4/90 | | |
| NGC 7027 | 11/14/89 | HR 8170 | F8 V |
| Orion Neb. | 11/14-16/89 | HR 2007 | G4 V |
| | 10/28/90 | | |
| | 11/3/90 | | |

stars. He also found that CN bands are the dominant features in carbon-rich stars. Lockwood (1969) measured the 0.96–1.08 μm spectra of oxygen-rich Mira variables and found a relationship between TiO band strength and temperature. Thompson *et al.* (1969a,b) detected ^{13}CO in the $\lambda=1.2\text{--}4.2$ μm spectra of carbon-rich stars and presented evidence that the $\Delta v=2$ and $\Delta v=3$ bands of ^{12}CO are saturated in these

stars. Miller (1970) observed the CN bands in the $\lambda=0.7\text{--}1.1$ μm spectrum of IRC+10°216. Lockwood (1973) made improved measurements of TiO and VO band strengths in the $\lambda=0.96\text{--}1.04$ μm spectra of M-type stars. Finally, Goebel *et al.* (1981) confirmed that CN bands are the dominant features in the $\lambda=0.7\text{--}1.5$ μm spectra of carbon-rich stars and showed that more complex molecules such as HCN and C_2H_2 are the dominant features in the $\lambda=1.5\text{--}8.0$ μm region.

There have been several recent studies of the infrared spectra of PN and PPN. The $\lambda=0.84\text{--}1.35$ μm spectrum of the bipolar PPN AFGL 618 is discussed by Latter *et al.* (1992) and Kelly *et al.* (1992). They found that the infrared spectrum is dominated by low-ionization, shock-heated lines, including strong H_2 emission. The $T_{\text{eff}} \approx 30\,000$ K central star excites fluorescent O I and H_2 lines in the $\lambda=1.11\text{--}1.23$ μm spectrum of that region. Rudy and collaborators presented a series of papers on the $\lambda=0.8\text{--}1.3$ μm spectra of PN, including IC 4997 (Rudy *et al.* 1989), V1016 Cyg (Rudy *et al.* 1990), NGC 6572 (Rudy *et al.* 1991a), BD+30°3639 (Rudy *et al.* 1991b), NGC 7027 (Rudy *et al.* 1992), and Hubble 12 (Rudy *et al.* 1993). They found that the infrared O I lines are excited by Ly β fluorescence in IC 4997 and V1016 Cyg and by UV continuum fluorescence in the other sources. They devised a method for removing the nebular

TABLE 2. Line identifications and relative fluxes.

| ID | $\lambda(\mu\text{m})$ | GL618 | V1016Cyg | HMSge | Hb12 | N6790 | Vy 2-2 | N7027 | Orion | ID | $\lambda(\mu\text{m})$ | GL618 | V1016Cyg | HMSge | Hb12 | N6790 | Vy 2-2 | N7027 | Orion |
|---------|------------------------|-------|----------|-------|-------|-------|--------|-------|-------|-------------|------------------------|-------|----------|-------|-------|-------|--------|-------|-------|
| Fe II? | 0.8930 | - | .030 | .023 | - | - | - | - | - | He I | 1.0913 | .084 | .036 | .050 | .045 | .077 | .063 | .030 | .011 |
| ? | 0.8975 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | Pa γ | 1.0938 | .375 | .351 | .527 | .411 | .507 | .729 | .566 | .495 |
| He I | 0.8997 | .025 | - | .015 | .0082 | .020 | .145 | .121 | .079 | H $_2$ | 1.0997 | .13 | - | - | .0011 | - | - | - | - |
| Pa 10 | 0.9015 | .106 | .072 | .145 | .106 | .052 | .145 | .121 | .079 | H $_2$ | 1.1172 | .27 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| [Fe II] | 0.9034 | .088 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | H $_2$ | 1.1201 | .059 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| [S III] | 0.9069 | .106 | .15 | .77 | .81 | .53 | 1.88 | 1.68 | 1.32 | H $_2$ | 1.1208 | .062 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| C I | 0.9112 | .34 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | O I | 1.1287 | .059 | .17 | - | - | - | .017 | - | .011 |
| Pa 9 | 0.9229 | .136 | - | - | - | - | - | .176 | .128 | H $_2$ | 1.1301 | .066 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .0091 |
| [Fe II] | 0.9345 | - | - | - | - | - | .055 | - | - | C I | 1.1330 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .0076 | - |
| ? | 0.9362 | - | - | - | - | - | .008 | - | - | ? | 1.1344 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .016 | .006 |
| ? | 0.9449 | - | - | - | - | .026 | - | - | - | [P II] | 1.1468 | .075 | - | - | .001 | - | - | - | - |
| He I | 0.9464 | - | - | .023 | .028 | .042 | .012 | .017 | .017 | H $_2$ | 1.1619 | .23 | - | - | - | - | - | .182 | - |
| ? | 0.9495 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | He II | 1.1626 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .025 | - |
| ? | 0.9516 | - | - | .14 | - | - | - | - | - | He II | 1.1673 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .002 | .015 |
| [S III] | 0.9531 | .66 | .32 | 1.97 | 3.16 | 1.48 | 4.37 | 5.29 | 7.02 | C I | 1.1754 | .022 | - | - | .001 | - | - | - | - |
| Pa 8 | 0.9546 | .14 | .064 | .29 | .23 | .27 | - | - | .029 | [Fe II] | 1.1831 | .025 | - | - | .002 | - | - | - | - |
| He I | 0.9604 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | .008 | H $_2$ | 1.1854 | .16 | - | - | .001 | - | - | .051 | .012 |
| He I | 0.9703 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | [Fe II] | 1.1882 | .21 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| [Fe II] | 0.9756 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | P II] | 1.1892 | .081 | - | - | .0015 | - | - | - | - |
| ? | 0.9770 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | C I | 1.1894 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .013 | - |
| [C II] | 0.9824 | .91 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .003 | He I | 1.1969 | - | - | - | .015 | - | - | .012 | .015 |
| [C II] | 0.9850 | 2.6 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .006 | ? | 1.2292 | - | - | - | .002 | - | - | .002 | .004 |
| C II | 0.9904 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | .0059 | H $_2$ | 1.2327 | .14 | - | - | .002 | - | - | .011 | .003 |
| ? | 1.0014 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | .027 | H $_2$ | 1.2380 | .19 | - | - | .002 | - | - | .001 | .002 |
| He I | 1.0031 | .022 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .35 | H $_2$ | 1.2416 | .088 | - | - | - | - | - | .003 | - |
| Pa 7 | 1.0049 | .28 | .19 | .28 | - | - | - | - | .0030 | He I | 1.2527 | .72 | - | - | .027 | - | - | .014 | .021 |
| N I | 1.0109 | .12 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .82 | [Fe II] | 1.2567 | .72 | - | - | .010 | - | - | .007 | .014 |
| He II | 1.0124 | - | .35 | .83 | - | - | - | - | .0027 | He I | 1.2785 | .138 | - | - | .035 | .055 | .073 | .079 | .033 |
| ? | 1.0212 | - | - | .0088 | - | - | - | - | .097 | Pa β | 1.2818 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.00 |
| [S II] | 1.0286 | .34 | .015 | .15 | .011 | .015 | .026 | .072 | .097 | H $_2$ | 1.2870 | .072 | - | - | .012 | - | - | - | - |
| He I | 1.0311 | - | - | - | .0053 | - | - | - | - | ? | 1.2893 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .005 | - |
| [S II] | 1.0320 | .47 | .024 | .20 | .015 | .029 | .035 | .105 | .137 | He II | 1.2914 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| [S II] | 1.0336 | .34 | .019 | .13 | .0096 | .021 | .020 | .079 | .109 | H $_2$ | 1.2929 | .034 | - | - | .0022 | - | - | .0042 | .0022 |
| [S II] | 1.0370 | .16 | .013 | .088 | .0035 | .0077 | .011 | .036 | .053 | [Fe II] | 1.2943 | .100 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| [N I] | 1.0398 | 1.69 | .020 | .18 | .011 | .0059 | .012 | .029 | .016 | C I | 1.2950 | .012 | - | - | - | - | - | .0037 | .0050 |
| [N I] | 1.0408 | 1.16 | .015 | .14 | .0068 | .0053 | .011 | .024 | .0072 | He I | 1.2968 | - | - | - | .0046 | - | - | .0027 | .0036 |
| He II | 1.0420 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | .015 | He I | 1.2985 | - | - | - | .024 | - | - | .003 | .038 |
| ? | 1.0447 | - | - | .046 | - | - | - | - | - | O I | 1.3165 | .13 | - | - | .0035 | - | - | .0026 | .0089 |
| ? | 1.0519 | - | - | - | .003 | - | - | - | .007 | [Fe II] | 1.3205 | .22 | - | - | .0012 | - | - | .0011 | .0063 |
| C I | 1.0685 | .06 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .015 | [Fe II] | 1.3278 | .062 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| C I | 1.0754 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | .005 | | | | | | | | | | |
| He I | 1.0830 | .75 | 3.01 | 6.48 | 6.30 | 9.11 | 7.67 | 8.10 | 4.98 | | | | | | | | | | |
| H $_2$ | 1.0848 | .34 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | | | | | | | | | | |
| ? | 1.0858 | - | .065 | - | - | - | - | - | - | | | | | | | | | | |

Notes to Table 2

- observed, line not clearly detected
 - x spectra do not include this wavelength
 - * line probably present but cannot be debled from adjacent features
 - : highly uncertain line flux due to uncertain continuum level and fluxing
- All line ratios are listed relative to Pa β and have been dereddened. The uncorrected Pa β fluxes (erg s $^{-1}$ cm $^{-2}$) and A_V (mag) values are as follows: AFGL 618 - 1.9×10^{-13} , 2.1; V1016 Cyg - 3.45×10^{-11} , 1.15; HM Sge - 1.16×10^{-11} , 1.3; Hubble 12 - 1.8×10^{-11} , 2.0; NGC 6790 - 1.09×10^{-11} , 2.2; Vy 2-2 - 8.6×10^{-13} , 3.4; NGC 7027 - 3.6×10^{-11} , 2.5; Orion - 6.3×10^{-12} , 1.0.

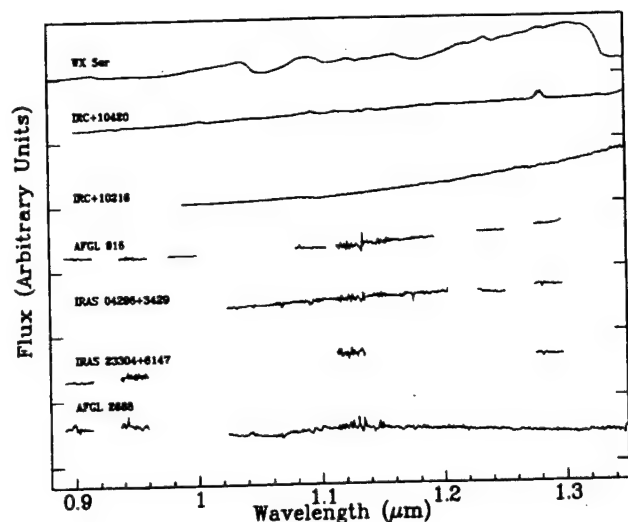


FIG. 1. The $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.35\ \mu\text{m}$ spectra of continuum dominated sources. These data were acquired with the Steward Observatory 2.3 m telescope and a germanium diode spectrometer. See Sec. 3.1.

continuum emission from a spectrum and used this technique to isolate the spectra of the central stars. They determined densities and temperatures in the emitting regions of the nebulae, and derived new abundances for several of the objects.

2. OBSERVATIONS AND DATA REDUCTION

The spectra presented in this paper were measured at the Steward Observatory 2.3 m telescope on Kitt Peak, Arizona using the GeSpec, a $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.6\ \mu\text{m}$ spectrometer with a 2×32 pixel germanium photodiode array. The twin apertures of the GeSpec are $6''$ in diameter and are separated by $1'$. With the 600 l/mm grating the resolution is $\lambda/\Delta\lambda\approx 1000$ and the spectral coverage of each segment is $\Delta\lambda\approx 0.022\ \mu\text{m}$. With the 150 l/mm grating (used for WX Ser and IRC+10°420), the resolution is $\lambda/\Delta\lambda\approx 300$ and the spectral coverage of each segment is $\Delta\lambda\approx 0.1\ \mu\text{m}$. F and G dwarf stars were used to remove telluric absorption features and to provide flux calibration. Observing and data reduction procedures are discussed by Rix *et al.* (1990). All sources were centered in the $6''$ apertures, and up to 20% intensity variations resulted from pointing and guiding fluctuations. Since the data collection was very time consuming, we only made complete spectral scans of the spectroscopically most interesting objects. For the others, we observed the hydrogen recombination lines and several other diagnostic lines. The observations are summarized in Table 1, line identifications of the emission line objects are included in Table 2, and the resulting spectra are presented in Figs. 1 and 2. A more detailed version of the Orion Nebula spectrum is shown in Fig. 3. Only 5σ and better detections are listed in Table 2. See Kelly (1993) for additional (less certain) line identifications in the spectra of Hubble 12, NGC 7027, and the Orion Nebula.

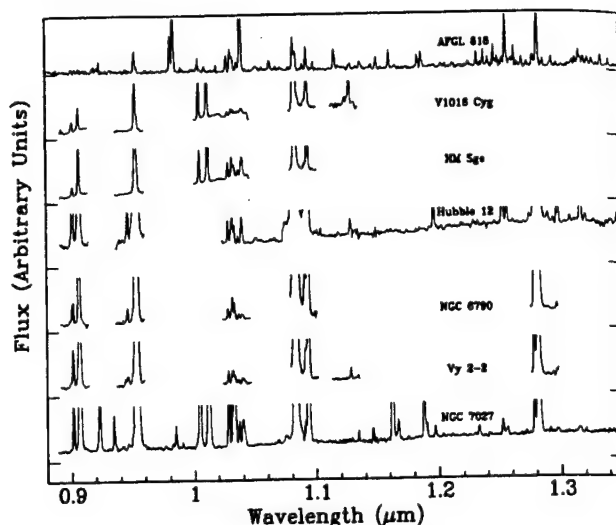


FIG. 2. The $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.35\ \mu\text{m}$ spectra of emission line objects, acquired with the Steward Observatory 2.3 m telescope and a germanium diode spectrometer. See Sec. 3.2. Identifications for many of the prominent lines can be found in Fig. 3.

3. COMMENTS ON INDIVIDUAL SOURCES

3.1 Absorption Spectra

3.1.1 WX Serpentes

WX Serpentes is a Mira variable star with spectral type M8.5. Its infrared spectral features are similar to but stronger than those found in late M dwarfs (see Kirkpatrick *et al.* 1993). The strong VO absorption bands at $\lambda=1.06$ and $1.18\ \mu\text{m}$ and the deep H_2O feature at $1.34\ \mu\text{m}$ are especially noticeable in the spectrum of WX Ser.

3.1.2 IRC+10°420

IRC+10°420 is an OH/IR star (spectral type F8 Ia), but it appears to be a high mass supergiant rather than a late-AGB star (Jones *et al.* 1993). It has an infrared spectrum similar to

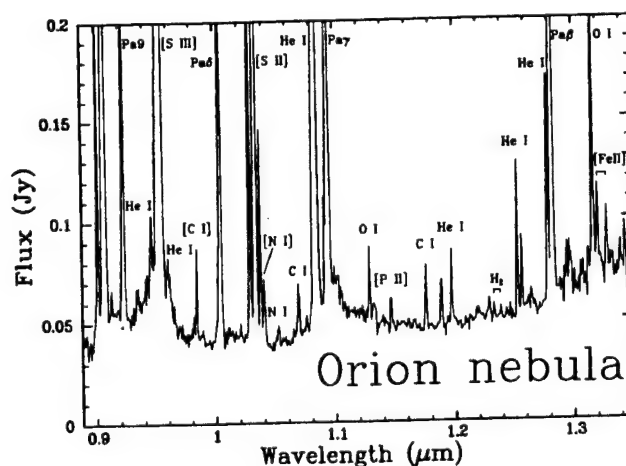


FIG. 3. The $\lambda=0.89\text{--}1.35\ \mu\text{m}$ spectrum of the Orion Nebula, acquired with the Steward Observatory 2.3 m telescope and a germanium diode spectrometer. This spectrum is shown for comparison and line identifications only. There is no analysis of the Orion Nebula in the text.

those of the early M dwarfs. Of the stars studied by Kirkpatrick *et al.* (1993), IRC+10°420 is most similar to the unpublished M1 dwarf GL 15A. IRC+10°420 has weaker FeH 0.99 μm absorption than GL 15A, as expected because of the lower density atmosphere (Allard 1992), and it has stronger ZrO (0.93–0.94, 1.166, 1.177, 1.187 μm) and VO (1.05 μm) bands. IRC+10°420 also produces weak Pa β emission. Oudmaijer *et al.* (1994) presented slightly blueshifted line profiles for Br γ , Br α , and Pf γ and a double-peaked profile for H α , and they argued that the H I lines come from a bipolar outflow that developed in the past ten years.

3.1.3 IRC+10°216

The 1.0–1.5 μm spectrum of the carbon star IRC+10°216 has few easily discernable features other than shallow CN absorption at 1.1 μm . Among the numerous faint absorption features, there are acetylene (C₂H₂) bands at 1.04 and 1.17 μm , CN bands at 1.0926, 1.0968, 1.0996, and 1.1244 μm , and dozens of what appear to be molecular absorption features scattered throughout the spectrum. The $\lambda=1.0\text{--}1.5$ μm spectrum is dominated by thermal dust emission and is well fit by a $T_c \approx 900$ K blackbody. Miller (1970) reported that the $\lambda=0.7\text{--}1.1$ μm spectrum has the energy distribution of a $T_c \approx 1250$ K blackbody. Becklin *et al.* (1969) fit the 1–5 μm spectrum with a $T_c \approx 650$ K blackbody, and Le Bertre (1988) matched 0.55–25 μm photometry with blackbodies in the temperature range $T_c \approx 530\text{--}670$ K, depending on the phase of pulsation. From Le Bertre's work, it is clear that the large range in dust temperatures cannot be accounted for by pulsations alone. Instead, one can fit the broadband photometry and our data simultaneously by invoking a two component model composed primarily of $T_d \approx 650$ K dust but with 0.055% of the dust having a temperature $T_d \approx 1185$ K. The maximum dust temperature is probably closer to the $T_d \approx 1250$ K determined from the $\lambda=0.7\text{--}1.1$ μm spectra of Miller (1970). This value is similar to the continuum temperatures of $T_c \approx 1000\text{--}1200$ K found at the onset of dust emission in carbon-rich novae (Gehrz 1988).

3.1.4 AFGL 915

The protoplanetary nebula AFGL 915 (the "Red Rectangle") has an interesting near-infrared spectrum. Our 6" beam captured both the binary exciting star HD 44179 and some of the surrounding nebulosity. The blue end of our infrared spectrum is dominated by the photosphere of HD 44179, including weak absorption lines of H I, He I, C I, and N I. HD 44179 has been classified as a B9 to A0 III (Cohen *et al.* 1975), but the strong helium absorption lines near 0.9 μm indicate a spectral type of A1 III. Cool dust contributes to the emission from AFGL 915 starting at about 0.7 μm (Cohen *et al.* 1975), and it veils most of the atmospheric features longward of 1 μm . Br γ (Thronson 1982) and Pa β are completely obscured, and Pa γ appears only weakly in absorption.

The most interesting feature in the infrared spectrum of AFGL 915 is He I at 1.0830 μm , which appears prominently in emission. Cohen *et al.* (1975) also found narrow H α and Na D emission lines. The presence of He I recombination

emission normally indicates a central star temperature of at least $T_{\text{eff}} \approx 20\,000$ K, but given the cool photospheric temperature of AFGL 915, an alternative excitation mechanism such as chromospheric or coronal emission is required. Such activity is common in mid-F through late-K stars, but it is unexpected in an early-A star (Zirin 1976; O'Brien & Lambert 1986).

3.1.5 IRAS 04296+3429, IRAS 23304+6147, AFGL 2688

IRAS 04296+3429, IRAS 23304+6147, and AFGL 2688 (the "Egg Nebula") are carbon-rich PPN and have similar near-IR spectra. Their near-infrared spectra include a large number of absorption features, mostly from C I and CN. Other possible absorbers are Si I and He I. In addition, there is H I absorption in the spectrum of IRAS 04296+3429, consistent with the results of Hrivnak *et al.* (1994). The lack of emission lines in these spectra might be due in part to our large aperture size. With a narrow slit, Hora & Latter (1994) find CN and C₂ emission in a fairly isolated region of AFGL 2688, and C₂ Swan band emission is prominent in the visible spectrum of this object (Humphreys *et al.* 1976).

3.2 Emission Line Sources

The line strengths for the emission line sources are presented in Table 2, with all fluxes dereddened and listed relative to the Pa β flux. Pa β fluxes and visual extinctions are listed in the footnotes. Line fluxes from a bright knot in the Orion Nebula are presented for comparison. In examining Table 2, the reader should be aware of uncertainties in reddening corrections in addition to the $\sim 20\%$ uncertainty in line flux measurements. Still, it is easy to see that there are significant differences in the relative line strengths of the various objects.

3.2.1 AFGL 618

The PPN AFGL 618 has an emission line spectrum dominated by low ionization, predominantly shock-excited gas. The [S III] lines are weak and there is no He II emission, but the [C I], [S II], [N I], and [Fe II] lines are unusually strong. The infrared spectrum is also very rich in molecular hydrogen lines. [See Latter *et al.* (1992) and Kelly *et al.* (1992) for a complete discussion of the $\lambda=0.84\text{--}1.35$ μm spectrum of AFGL 618].

3.2.2 HM Sge, V1016 Cyg

The symbiotic novae HM Sge and V1016 Cyg have evolved spectra with strong [S III], helium, and hydrogen lines. The low-ionization [S II] and [N I] lines are prominent in HM Sge, even though the central star is hot enough to excite He II emission. We compared our line strengths with the visible data of Schmid & Schild (1990) and Davidson *et al.* (1978) and with the infrared data of Thronson & Harvey (1981). The relative infrared and visible H I and [S II] line strengths are consistent with a reddening of $A_V=1.0\text{--}1.3$ mag (assuming no variability in the three years between observations). Thronson & Harvey found a reddening of $A_V=12$ mag from the Brackett line ratios, indicating that the primary H II emitting region is heavily obscured. As

discussed by Thronson & Harvey, the dust provides shielding that allows low ionization gas to survive in the outer parts of the nebula. From the [S II] and [S III] line ratios, we estimate an electron density of at least $n_e \approx 5 \times 10^5 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ in the forbidden line regions.

We compared our data on V1016 Cyg with the visible spectrum of Schmid & Schild (1990), the 0.46–1.3 μm data of Rudy *et al.* (1990), and the 2 μm data of Schild *et al.* (1992). From a comparison of visible and infrared H I, [S II], and He II lines, we adopt a reddening of $A_V = 1.15 \text{ mag}$. This is similar to the value determined by Rudy *et al.*, who derived the reddening separately for the H I, He I, and He II lines. Schmid & Schild found electron temperatures ranging from $T_e \approx 10^4$ to $4 \times 10^4 \text{ K}$ from a variety of line diagnostics. Our He I and [S II] line ratios are consistent with an electron temperature of $T_e \sim 10^4 \text{ K}$. Nussbaumer & Schild (1981) found $n_e \approx 3 \times 10^6 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ from several sets of UV transitions. Our [S II] and [S III] line ratios indicate an electron density of at least 10^5 cm^{-3} and probably greater than 10^6 cm^{-3} . In addition, as discussed by Rudy *et al.*, V1016 Cyg has strong, Ly β -pumped O I fluorescence, which requires high densities in the H I–H II transition region.

There are several absorption features in the spectrum of V1016 Cyg, including H₂O at 0.938 μm and VO at 1.046 μm . As discussed by Rudy *et al.*, these features and much of the continuum emission are produced by a late-M companion star. We have insufficient spectral coverage to improve upon Rudy *et al.*'s spectral classification of M6–M8.

3.2.3 Hubble 12

The planetary nebula Hubble 12 has a mostly low ionization spectrum with very prominent He I emission. The He I triplet/singlet line intensity ratio is about 3/1, as expected for recombination. The infrared [S II] lines are weak in Hubble 12, consistent with an electron density $n_e > 10^6 \text{ cm}^{-3}$. In contrast, infrared [Fe II] line ratios indicate an electron density of only $n_e \approx 6 \times 10^4 \text{ cm}^{-3}$, and the nebular lines of [S II] and [O II] indicate an even smaller density of $n_e \approx 3 \times 10^3 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ (Barker 1978; Aller & Czyzak 1983).

Hubble 12 has several features that are characteristic of a photon-dominated region (PDR). Among the PDR features are C I, Si I, and H₂ lines. The strongest H₂ lines are the (3–1) S(1) line at 1.2327 μm and the 2–0 Q(1) line at 1.2380 μm . The ratio of the H₂ lines is consistent with the fluorescent H₂ emission models of Black & van Dishoeck (1987; Dinerstein *et al.* 1988). Other detected H₂ lines are listed in Table 2, and additional H₂ identifications can be found in Kelly (1993). Fluorescence is also responsible for the O I emission from Hubble 12. The O I $\lambda\lambda 1.1287/\lambda 1.3165$ ratio is 0.3, consistent with UV continuum fluorescence with no significant resonance pumping by Ly β . The lack of O I triplet line emission rules out recombination as the exciting mechanism for the O I.

3.2.4 NGC 6790

NGC 6790 is a strong source of He I emission. The He I triplet lines are very strong, indicating that the electron density is rather high, probably on the order of $n_e \approx 10^5$ – 10^6 cm^{-3} . We compared the infrared line strengths to the visible

line data of Kaler (1976). From the ratios of visible to infrared H I and [S II] lines, we derive $A_V = 2.2 \text{ mag}$. [S II] and [S III] line ratios suggest $n_e \approx 10^5 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ for $T_e = 10^4 \text{ K}$, or $n_e \approx 5 \times 10^5 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ for $T_e = 5 \times 10^3 \text{ K}$. We analyzed He I line ratios using the collisional enhancement formulas of Clegg (1987), and we find the best agreement when we adopt $T_e < 10^4 \text{ K}$. The weak forbidden lines in NGC 6790 provide further support for the high density, low temperature solution. This result contrasts with the electron densities determined from visible [S II], [O II], [Cl III], and [Ar IV] ratios by Stranghellini & Kaler (1989). They found densities ranging from $n_e \approx 5 \times 10^3$ – $3 \times 10^4 \text{ cm}^{-3}$. Thus, NGC 6790 is similar to Hubble 12 and AFGL 618 in having a variety of density and temperature regimes.

3.2.5 Vy 2–2

Vy 2–2 is also a strong source of He I emission. We compared our infrared spectrum to visible line data by Feibelman (1993) and Acker *et al.* (1989). From H I line ratios, we find extinction values ranging from $A_V \approx 3.1$ – 4.8 mag . We adopted a value of 3.4 mag for our analysis. Our [S II] and [S III] line ratios can be simultaneously fit for a temperature of $T_e = 1.5 \times 10^4 \text{ K}$ and a density of $n_e = 8 \times 10^4 \text{ cm}^{-3}$, but we cannot rule out values differing from these by a factor of 2. No single density–temperature pair can account for all of the He I line ratios.

3.2.6 NGC 7027

The very hot PN NGC 7027 has a high ionization spectrum, with very strong He II and forbidden line emission and slightly weakened He I emission. The brightest He I lines are all triplet transitions, indicating high densities in the ionized regions. The infrared [S II] line ratios, which are excited outside the hydrogen Strömgren sphere, suggest an electron density of $n_e \leq 10^5 \text{ cm}^{-3}$. There are a variety of PDR lines in the spectrum of NGC 7027, including [P II], C I, Si I, [C I], and perhaps H₂. Graham *et al.* (1993) showed from H₂ and CO kinematics and morphology that the H₂ 1→0 S(1) line is excited by radiation, not by shocks. The presence of weak O I 1.3165 μm emission and the absence of the 1.1287 μm line and of any quintet transitions indicate that the O I emission is also excited by starlight fluorescence (Rudy *et al.* 1992).

4. DISCUSSION

There are few clear trends in the spectral characteristics of the objects in this survey. This is exacerbated by uncertainties in the evolutionary status of the individual objects. There are obvious trends, such as the evolution from the late-type stellar spectra of the AGB stars to the mixed spectra of the PPN and on to the emission line spectra of the PN. This evolution is not surprising, but details can be learned about the shaping of PN based on the distribution of lines at various evolutionary stages. For example, the great relative strength of the low ionization lines in the spectrum of AFGL 618 (see Table 2) is evidence for the importance of shocks. AFGL 618 and several of the PN have multiple density and temperature regimes, which is another characteristic of shock

excited gas. The presence of shock-heated gas in several of the PPN and PN indicates the general importance of shocks in the excitation and shaping of the nebulae. Multiple density and temperature regimes could also be the result of shielding by dense clumps. The presence of H₂ emission in the bipolar lobes of AFGL 618 is further evidence for shielding clumps (the H₂ would be rapidly dissociated if it were exposed to the full UV radiation field; see also Latter *et al.* 1992). Finally, H₂ emission from Hubble 12 and NGC 7027 shows that there is still an abundant supply of molecular material around young PN.

To understand the geometries of the emission line sources better, we worked backwards using line strengths to determine the filling factors of various ions. For permitted lines, we used the relationship

$$F_{i,n} = \frac{h\nu_{i,n}}{4\pi r^2} n_e n_{i+1} V \alpha_{i,n}^{\text{eff}}(i, T), \quad (1)$$

where F is the dereddened line flux, r is the assumed distance, V is the volume of the emitting region, and α is the effective recombination coefficient for transition n of ion i . For forbidden lines we used the expression

$$F = \frac{h\nu}{16\pi} \frac{n_u A_{ul}}{r^2} V, \quad (2)$$

where n_u is the population density of the upper state and A_{ul} is the transition probability in s⁻¹. Using densities and temperatures determined from line ratios, we assumed standard PN abundances from Aller & Czyzak (1983), assumed that the different ions of a given element are physically segregated, and solved for V . The resulting volumes are sensitive to the measured line fluxes and to the assumed extinction, distance, densities, temperatures, and abundances. When comparing ions, many of these factors cancel out and the relative volumes are accurate to within about a factor of two.

As expected, a progression can be seen in the relative sizes of the He⁺⁺ and H⁺ regions. V1016 Cyg and HM Sge have the largest He⁺⁺/H⁺ volume ratios at 0.8, followed closely by NGC 7027 at 0.6. The He⁺⁺/H⁺ ratio is much smaller in the other objects. The ratio is 0.02 in NGC 6790,

0.015 in Vy 2-2, and 0.003 in Hubble 12. He II was not detected in AFGL 618. The approach of using the He II $\lambda 4686/\text{H}\beta$ ratio to determine stellar temperatures was first introduced by Ambartsumyan (1932). From Fig. 1 in Kaler & Jacoby (1989), we infer central star temperatures of $T_{\text{eff}} \approx 2.2 \times 10^5$ K for HM Sge, $T_{\text{eff}} \approx 1.9 \times 10^5$ K for V1016 Cyg and NGC 7027, and $T_{\text{eff}} \approx 8 \times 10^4$ K for NGC 6790.

A second and perhaps more interesting result concerns the size of the [C I], [O I], [N I], and [S II] emitting regions, all of which lie outside of the hydrogen Strömgren sphere. The gas in these regions can be excited by shocks or by absorption of photons with less than 13.6 eV. In V1016 Cyg, NGC 7027, NGC 6790, and Vy 2-2, this region is very thin—less than 1% the radius of the Strömgren sphere (R_{str}). The thickness is roughly 0.1 R_{str} in HM Sge, where dust shielding protects the low ionization species, 0.3 R_{str} in Hubble 12, and 6.6 R_{str} in AFGL 618. These numbers are partly influenced by the use of small apertures. Still, it is apparent that not very much PDR gas is excited in most planetary nebulae. The exceptions, Hubble 12 and AFGL 618, are very young. They have not had enough time to clear away much of the material that was ejected on the AGB, and their expanding nebulae are still sweeping through material that was ejected late on the AGB, while the mass loss rate was very high. Both have fluorescent H₂ transitions in their spectra.

In summary, the line ratios of an individual ion are determined by T_e and n_e , and we have determined these values for many of the objects. The relative ion strengths, on the other hand, depend on many parameters, including T_e , the evolution of the object, the excitation mechanisms, and the clumpiness of the gas. With our infrared data, we have been able to isolate each of these factors. We see that shocks are very important to the shaping and excitation of PN, clumps appear to be a common feature in PN envelopes, and young PN produce the strongest PDR emission because they have the largest reservoir of nearby molecular and low ionization gas.

W.B.L. thanks NRAO for support through a Jansky Fellowship. D.M.K. acknowledges support through NSF Grants AST-9116442 and AST-9020292 and Air Force contract F19628-93-K-0011. The authors are pleased to thank George and Marcia Rieke for use of the GeSpec.

REFERENCES

- Acker, A., Köppen, J., Stenholm, B., & Jasiewicz, G. 1989, A&AS, 80, 201
 Allard, F. 1992, personal communication
 Aller, L. H., & Czyzak, S. J. 1983, ApJS, 51, 211
 Ambartsumyan, V. A. 1932, Pulkovo Obs. Circ. Vol. 8, No. 4
 Balick, B. 1987, AJ, 94, 671
 Balick, B., Gonzalez, G., Frank, A., & Jacoby, G. 1992, ApJ, 392, 582
 Balick, B., Rugers, M., Terzian, Y., & Chengalur, J. N. 1993, ApJ, 411, 778
 Barker, T. 1978, ApJ, 219, 914
 Becklin, E. E., Frogel, J. A., Hyland, A. R., Kristian, J., & Neugebauer, G. 1969, ApJ, 158, L133
 Black, J. H., & van Dishoeck, E. F. 1987, ApJ, 322, 412
 Clegg, R. E. S. 1987, MNRAS, 229, 31P
 Cohen, M., *et al.* 1975, ApJ, 196, 179
 Davidson, K., Humphreys, R. M., & Merrill, K. M. 1978, ApJ, 220, 239
 Dinerstein, H. L., Lester, D. F., Carr, J. S., & Harvey, P. M. 1988, ApJ, 327, L27
 Feibelman, W. A. 1993, PASP, 105, 595
 Gehrz, R. D. 1988, ARA&A, 26, 377
 Goebel, J. H., Bregman, J. D., Witteborn, F. C., Taylor, B. J., & Willner, S. P. 1981, ApJ, 246, 455
 Graham, J. R., Serabyn, E., Herbst, T. M., Matthews, K., Neugebauer, G., Soifer, B. T., Wilson, T. D., & Beckwith, S. 1993, AJ, 105, 250
 Hora, J. L., & Latter, W. B. 1994, ApJ, 437, 281
 Hrivnak, B. J., Kwok, S., & Geballe, T. R. 1994, ApJ, 420, 783
 Humphreys, R. M., Warner, J. W., & Gallagher, J. S. 1976, PASP, 88, 380
 Jones, T. J., *et al.* 1993, ApJ, 411, 323
 Jura, M. 1986, IAJ, 17, 322
 Kaler, J. B. 1976, ApJS, 31, 517
 Kaler, J. B., & Jacoby, G. H. 1989, ApJ, 345, 871

- Kastner, J. H., Gatley, I. Merrill, K. M., Probst, R., & Weintraub, D. A. 1994, *ApJ*, 421, 600
- Kelly, D. M. 1993, Ph.D. thesis, University of Arizona
- Kelly, D. M., Latter, W. B., & Rieke, G. H. 1992, *ApJ*, 395, 174
- Kirkpatrick, J. D., Kelly, D. M., Rieke, G. H., Liebert, J., Allard, F., & Wehrse, R. 1993, *ApJ*, 402, 643
- Kwok, S. 1993, *ARA&A*, 31, 63
- Kwok, S., Purton, C. R., & Fitzgerald, P. M. 1978, *ApJ*, 219, L125
- Latter, W. B., Kelly, D. M., Hora, J. L., Deutsch, L. K., & Rieke, G. H. 1994, *ApJ* (submitted)
- Latter, W. B., Hora, J. L., Kelly, D. M., Deutsch, L. K., & Maloney, P. R. 1993, *AJ*, 106, 260
- Latter, W. B., Maloney, P. R., Kelly, D. M., Black, J. H., Rieke, G. H., & Rieke, M. J. 1992, *ApJ*, 389, 347
- Le Bertre, T. 1988, *A&A*, 203, 85
- Lockwood, G. W. 1969, *ApJ*, 157, 275
- Lockwood, G. W. 1973, *ApJ*, 180, 845
- Miller, J. S. 1970, *ApJ*, 161, L95
- Nussbaumer, H., & Schild, H. 1981, *A&A*, 101, 118
- O'Brien, G. T., & Lambert, D. L. 1986, *ApJS*, 62, 899
- Oudmaijer, R. D., Geballe, T. R., Waters, L. B. F. M., & Sahu, K. C. 1994, *A&A*, 281, L33
- Rix, H.-W., Carleton, N. P., Rieke, G., & Rieke, M. 1990, *ApJ*, 363, 480
- Rudy, R. J., Rossano, G. S., & Puetter, R. C. 1989, *ApJ*, 346, 799
- Rudy, R. J., Cohen, R. D., Rossano, G. S., & Puetter, R. C. 1990, *ApJ*, 362, 346
- Rudy, R. J., Rossano, G. S., Erwin, P., & Puetter, R. C. 1991a, *ApJ*, 368, 46
- Rudy, R. J., Cohen, R. D., Rossano, G. S., Erwin, P., Puetter, R. C., & Lynch, D. K. 1991b, *ApJ*, 380, 151
- Rudy, R. J., Erwin, P., Rossano, G. S., & Puetter, R. C. 1992, *ApJ*, 384, 53
- Rudy, R. J., Rossano, G. S., Erwin, P., Puetter, R. C., & Feibelman, W. A. 1993, *AJ*, 105, 1002
- Schild, H., Boyle, S. J., & Schmid, H. M. 1992, *MNRAS*, 258, 95
- Schmid, H., & Schild, H. 1990, *MNRAS*, 246, 84
- Schönberner, D. 1987, in *Planetary and Proto-Planetary Nebulae: From IRAS to ISO*, edited by A. Preite Martinez (Reidel, Dordrecht), p. 113
- Schwarz, H. E., Corradi, R. L. M., & Melnick, J. 1992, *A&AS*, 96, 23
- Stranghellini, L., & Kaler, J. B. 1989, *ApJ*, 343, 811
- Thompson, R. I., Schnopper, H. W., Mitchell, R. I., & Johnson, H. L. 1969a, *ApJ*, 158, L55
- Thompson, R. I., Schnopper, H. W., Mitchell, R. I., & Johnson, H. L. 1969b, *ApJ*, 158, L117
- Thronson, H. A. 1982, *AJ*, 87, 1207
- Thronson, H. A. & Harvey, P. M. 1981, *ApJ*, 248, 584
- Wing, R. F. 1967, Ph.D. thesis, University of California, Berkeley
- Zirin, H. 1976, *ApJ*, 208, 414

A MID-INFRARED SEARCH FOR C_{60} IN R CORONAE BOREALIS STARS AND IRC+10216GEOFFREY C. CLAYTON¹

Center for Astrophysics and Space Astronomy, Campus Box 389, University of Colorado, Boulder, Colorado 80309
 Electronic mail: gclayton@fenway.colorado.edu

DOUGLAS M. KELLY¹ AND J. H. LACY¹

Department of Astronomy, University of Texas, Austin, Texas 78712
 Electronic mail: dkelly@danny.as.utexas.edu; lacy@astro.as.utexas.edu

IRENE R. LITTLE-MARENIN

Center for Astrophysics and Space Astronomy, Campus Box 389, University of Colorado, Boulder, Colorado 80309, and Whitin
 Observatory, Wellesley College, Wellesley, Massachusetts 02181
 Electronic mail: ilittle@casa.colorado.edu

P. A. FELDMAN

Herzberg Institute of Astrophysics, NRC, 100 Sussex Dr., Ottawa, K1A 0R6, Canada
 Electronic mail: paf@hijas.hia.nrc.ca

P. F. BERNATH

Department of Chemistry, University of Waterloo, Waterloo, ON, N2L 3G1, Canada
 Electronic mail: bernath@watsci.uwaterloo.ca

Received 1994 December 12; revised 1995 January 26

ABSTRACT

Buckminsterfullerene (C_{60}) is suspected to be an important constituent of the Interstellar Medium but to date no certain detection of C_{60} has been made in an astronomical context. Dust-forming material around R Coronae Borealis (RCB) stars may be ideal sites for the formation of C_{60} . The high-temperature, hydrogen-deficient, carbon-rich environment around RCB stars closely mimics the laboratory conditions under which C_{60} forms. It is believed that dust is being formed continually in the atmospheres of the RCB stars during their pulsation cycles. The temperature at which this dust forms could be as high as 4000 K, and can occur in conditions far removed from thermodynamic equilibrium, as long as a mechanism exists to contain carbon atoms within a given volume. A likely form of carbon condensate is fullerenes such as C_{60} . Low Resolution Spectra from *IRAS* show the apparent presence of an emission feature near $8.6 \mu\text{m}$ in three RCB stars which could possibly be associated with C_{60} . However, the low resolution and poor S/N of these spectra do not permit identification of the features. Therefore, we obtained new observations using the *Irshell* mid-infrared spectrograph at the NASA Infrared Telescope Facility. We searched the $8.6 \mu\text{m}$ spectral region of the RCB stars, R CrB, RY Sgr, and V854 Cen. No narrow features were found at a level of 2% of the continuum. However, the carbon star, IRC+10216 did show a possible emission feature centered at $8.6 \mu\text{m}$.

1. INTRODUCTION

It is expected that C_{60} , its various fullerene and fullerane complexed analogs,² and their ions may exist in significant amounts in the interstellar medium, in carbon-rich objects such as the R Coronae Borealis (RCB) stars, IRC+10216, and in the circumstellar envelopes of certain cool giants (Hecht 1991; Kroto & Jura 1992; Webster 1992; Whitney *et al.* 1993). The possibility that fullerene analogs might be the long-sought-after carriers of the diffuse interstellar bands

was first mentioned in the fullerene-discovery paper (Kroto *et al.* 1985), and the hypothesis has been developed further by Kroto & Jura (1992, and references therein). Fullerene and fullerane analogs have also been suggested as the causes of the unidentified emission features observed in the stellar outflow of the Red Rectangle (HD 44179), the unidentified infrared emission features found in such objects as NGC 7027, and the variable component of the interstellar extinction (Kroto & Jura 1992; Webster 1991, 1992, 1993). Several searches of astronomical objects for C_{60} have been unsuccessful (Snow & Seab 1989; Somerville & Bellis 1989; Jeffery 1995). Recently, a possible detection of C_{60}^+ bands near 9600 \AA was reported for interstellar lines of sight (Foing & Ehrenfreund 1994). The circumstellar shells of the RCB stars and IRC+10216 are sites of very complex carbon chemistry (e.g., Millar & Herbst 1994; Goeres & Sedlmayr 1992). Long carbon chains up to C_5 and $HC_{11}N$ have been detected

¹Visiting Astronomer at the Infrared Telescope Facility, which is operated by the University of Hawaii under contract from the National Aeronautics and Space Administration.

²Buckminsterfullerene or C_{60} , the soccerball molecule, is the best known fullerene. Fullerenes are formed by attaching hydrogen atoms and complexed analogs are formed by attaching other atoms or molecules.

in IRC+10216 (Bernath *et al.* 1989; Bell *et al.* 1982). The Swan bands of C₂ and the violet bands of CN have been seen in emission in several RCB stars (e.g., Whitney *et al.* 1992).

An ideal place to search for C₆₀ may be the RCB stars. They are a small group of hydrogen-deficient carbon-rich supergiants which undergo very spectacular declines in brightness of up to eight magnitudes in the V band at apparently irregular intervals (Clayton 1995). A cloud of carbon-rich dust forms along the line of sight to the RCB star, eclipsing the photosphere, and producing a rich emission line spectrum. As the dust cloud disperses, the star returns to maximum light. Recent extensive ground- and space-based observations of R CrB, RY Sgr and V854 Cen have allowed us to put together a coherent empirical model of an RCB decline (Clayton *et al.* 1992; Whitney *et al.* 1993). The close connection of pulsational phase with the time of dust formation seen in RY Sgr and V854 Cen implies that the dust is forming near the star (Pugach 1977; Lawson *et al.* 1992). It is likely that dust is forming in close proximity ($< 2R_*$) to the RCB star photosphere, based on time scales for acceleration of the dust, eclipse of the chromospheric region, and dispersal of the dust.

While crystalline graphite can be formed under carefully controlled conditions at low temperatures, the more disordered amorphous graphite is produced in the laboratory from the pyrolysis of organic materials at temperatures of up to 3500 K (Rohlfing 1988). The important factors to consider seem to be whether condensation will occur under conditions of thermodynamic equilibrium and on what time scales the dust will be produced. In considering the case of dust formation in RCB stars, it is likely that the conditions of carbon nucleation will be rather different than that occurring in the outflows of mass-losing red giants for several reasons (Whitney *et al.* 1993). First, in most red-giant stars the observations are consistent with dust forming in a fairly symmetric fashion with mass loss occurring over the entire surface of the star (Danchi *et al.* 1994); while in RCB stars the mass loss seems to occur from particular areas of the surface. Second, in RCB stars the nucleation will proceed in the presence of much smaller amounts of hydrogen than in red giants where the hydrogen abundances are normal (Lambert 1986). Third, RCB stars have shocks propagating through the outer atmospheres, which cause local density enhancements, and certainly provide nonequilibrium conditions. Finally, nucleation of dust in RCB stars will most likely be from a plasma of atoms, compared with red giants in which the dust forms via the reaction of small molecular precursors such as acetylene, HCCH (Tielens 1990).

If we accept that the formation of fullerite dust in the laboratory (see Sec. 2) is a good model for the dust formation process in RCB stars, then we come to several conclusions. First, under such conditions carbon can nucleate to form dust at much higher temperatures than the canonical crystalline graphite temperature. It is likely that a high pressure plasma of carbon, perhaps produced by a shock or pulsation wave, could form a "puff" of carbon dust which is then ejected by radiation pressure. Second, as in the laboratory experiments, the dust produced will not be crystalline graphite but will be more amorphous in character. Finally,

and perhaps most intriguingly, since the closed carbon cage fullerenes are observed to form along with the dust during this process in the laboratory, then it seems that RCB stars are ideal sites for the formation of C₆₀. Goeres & Sedlmayr (1992) model RCB dust production and carbon gas chemistry. They find that the assumed temperatures and pressures make the production of large amounts of C₆₀ unlikely but that it cannot be ruled out. They also suggest that C₆₀ is most likely to be produced and therefore detected in emission at the beginning of an RCB star decline. If detected, C₆₀ would be the long-sought-after spectroscopic signature of the RCB dust formation.

2. LABORATORY DATA CONCERNING C₆₀

The nucleation of carbon plasmas in the absence of other species such as hydrogen is interesting, because once atoms "stick" together to form clusters, they will start to form flat, graphitic networks consisting of six-membered rings. However, in such clusters, atoms present at the edges are not fully bonded. These are energetically unstable and can be reduced in number if the clusters incorporate five-membered rings into their networks. This leads to the formation of nonplanar networks which may close to form cages. These cages, called fullerenes, have been extensively studied in these experiments and have been isolated in macroscopic quantities (Krätschmer *et al.* 1990; Taylor *et al.* 1990). The mechanism that produces these fullerenes also produces fullerite dust—not crystalline graphite, but spheroidal material which appears to be made of spiraling layers of nonplanar carbon (Kroto & McKay 1988; Krätschmer & Huffman 1993).

The IR spectral bands of C₆₀ have been measured in the laboratory at 7.5, 8.6, 17.5, and 19.0 μm (Frum *et al.* 1991; Nemes *et al.* 1994). Positions for two C₆₀⁺ bands also have been measured (Fulara *et al.* 1993) at 7.1 and 7.5 μm . The position of the 8.6 μm line of C₆₀ is expected to lie between 8.58 μm at 1000 K and 8.40 μm at 0 K (Nemes *et al.* 1994). The width of the possible C₆₀ band is a combination of the rotational structure and the contributions of hot vibrational lines, and scales as the square root of the C₆₀ gas temperature (Nemes *et al.* 1994). At 100 K, for example, it is expected to have a FWHM of about 0.04 μm . Or if the gas is much hotter (2000–4000 K), as is likely where the molecules are forming near an RCB star, bandwidths of 0.15–0.18 μm might be expected.

3. EXISTING OBSERVATIONS

Three RCB stars (R CrB, RY Sgr, and V854 Cen) and IRC+10216 were observed from 8–22 μm with the Low Resolution Spectrometer (LRS) on the Infrared Astronomical Satellite (IRAS) (Neugebauer *et al.* 1986). The published LRS spectra are averages of individual observations taken at "random" times during 1983. There are four spectra of R CrB and three each of RY Sgr, V854 Cen, and IRC+10216. We have extracted these individual LRS spectra. Table 1 gives the times of observation and V magnitude. We scaled the flux level of each individual spectrum to the Point Source

TABLE 1. LRS observations of RCB stars.

| Star | IRAS | Time Tag ¹ | JD(2400000+) | m _v |
|------------|------------|-----------------------|--------------|----------------|
| R CrB | 15465+2818 | 820451171 | 45555.096 | 6.1 |
| R CrB | 15465+2818 | 831332186 | 45567.690 | 6.2 |
| R CrB | 15465+2818 | 848833137 | 45587.946 | 9.2 |
| R CrB | 15465+2818 | 852233876 | 45591.882 | 9.9 |
| RY Sgr | 19132-3336 | 716085102 | 45434.302 | 6.9 |
| RY Sgr | 19132-3336 | 722268340 | 45441.459 | 6.5 |
| RY Sgr | 19132-3336 | 880068194 | 45624.097 | 6.5 |
| V854 Cen | 14316-3920 | 821945275 | 45556.826 | — |
| V854 Cen | 14316-3920 | 831404944 | 45567.774 | — |
| V854 Cen | 14316-3920 | 846185343 | 45584.881 | — |
| IRC +10216 | 09452+1330 | 744012786 | 45466.626 | — |
| IRC +10216 | 09452+1330 | 752734021 | 45476.720 | — |
| IRC +10216 | 09452+1330 | 902537806 | 45650.104 | — |

Note to TABLE 1

The time of observation of the individual PSC fluxes obtained from IPAC, measured in tenths of seconds from 1981 January 1.0 (IRAS Explanatory Supplement, p. X-15). The LRS usually references the time associated with the orbit- or day-confirmed observations. Hence the times associated with the LRS are usually later than those associated with the PSC observations by either ~103 minutes or ~12 h. The times listed are PSC time tags for R CrB, RY Sgr, and V854 Cen, and LRS time tags for IRC+10216.

Catalog (PSCII) 12 μ m flux for each of the stars since the LRS spectra are not photometric. We have also corrected the spectra for the calibration problem associated with the short wavelength end of the spectrum (Volk & Cohen 1989).

Figure 1 shows the average LRS spectra for each of the four stars. The spectra have been averaged as described by Neugebauer *et al.* (1986). These spectra show blackbody continua due to dust emission plus some possible weak emission features. The dust around these stars will inevitably be a mixture of temperatures (e.g., Kelly & Latter 1995). However, a reasonable fit can generally be found to a single temperature in the mid-IR. A temperature can be derived by fitting a blackbody to the PSCII data from 12 to 100 μ m. For the RCB stars, the typical dust temperatures are 650–900 K (Walker 1985). A blackbody fit to a single temperature has been made to each spectrum and then subtracted. The residual spectrum for each star is also plotted in Fig. 1. The best fits are R CrB (650 K), RY Sgr (800 K), V843 Cen (900 K), and IRC+10216 (450 K). Walker (1985, 1986) points out that the spectra are very smooth as would be expected from amorphous carbon dust. Small (10% of continuum) apparent features may be created due to uncertainties in the blackbody fit. However, some real emission features appear to be present. In particular, broad residual emission features appear to be present at 8.6 μ m for all three RCB stars, and at 11.3 μ m for V854 Cen, IRC+10216, and possibly RY Sgr. The LRS has very low resolution ($R=20-60$). Therefore, it samples the spectrum in the 8–9 μ m region only every 0.17 μ m, and the accuracy of measuring the peak wavelength of a

feature is of that order. The emission features were measured in the individual LRS spectra for each star and do not always show clearly in the average spectra plotted in Fig. 1.

Both RY Sgr and R CrB had declines in 1983. The LRS observations caught RY Sgr just coming out of a decline about half a magnitude below maximum light. The R CrB observations were fortuitously well timed to look for molecular emission related to dust formation. The first two spectra were obtained just before the decline began and the latter two were taken about three weeks later when the star was about three and four magnitudes below maximum light (see Table 1). Rao & Nandy (1986) mention that no significant variations in the broadband IR flux were seen in R CrB associated with its decline in 1983. This is typical of RCB declines (Feast 1979). There are no photometric observations for V854 Cen in 1983 although based on its behavior since 1985, there's a good chance it was in decline (Lawson *et al.* 1992).

We have analyzed the individual LRS spectra for the four stars. The LRS spectrum of R CrB at the beginning of its decline on JD 2445555 shows an emission feature at 8.6 μ m, extending 15%–20% above a 650 K dust continuum. This feature is also seen by Buss *et al.* (1993) who measure a FWHM on the order of 1 μ m. After JD 2445567, an emission excess shortward of 9 μ m is seen, but a distinct emission feature is no longer visible. No other features can be identified unambiguously. On JD 2445555 and 2445567, a feature at 19 μ m may be present at the 2 σ level. No 17.5 μ m feature is seen. If the 19 μ m feature is real and due to C₆₀ then the 17.5 μ m feature must be less than half its intensity to remain undetected. All the LRS spectra of RY Sgr appear to indicate a very weak 11.3 μ m emission feature, extending about 10% above an 800 K dust continuum. The first spectrum also appears to show a feature around 8.6 μ m which becomes more difficult to distinguish in the latter two spectra since additional excess emission is present shortward of 9.5 μ m. All V854 Cen spectra show the 11.3 μ m feature at the 20%–30% level. An emission excess shortward of 9.5 μ m is present, possibly showing an emission peak around 8.2 μ m. It is possible that a weaker 8.6 μ m feature is present within this excess emission. If the 8.6 μ m feature is due to C₆₀, we should expect to see features at 17.5 and 19 μ m. However, due to the lower S/N of all the spectra in this wavelength region, bands at the 15%–20% level cannot be identified in the LRS of the RCB stars. The three IRC+10216 spectra show no significant variations. They all show a steep rise in the emission shortward of about 8.6 μ m, a broad 11.3 μ m emission about 15% above the continuum and a depression at about 13.8 μ m associated with C₂H₂+HCN (Little-Marenin *et al.* 1987). The 11.3 μ m emission feature is atypical for carbon stars. The feature is double peaked at 11.1 and 11.7 μ m with a FWHM of about 1 μ m and looks similar to the "rectangular" feature identified by Cohen (1986) in the more heavily obscured carbon stars. This feature is usually associated with SiC and in most carbon stars has a maximum at 11.2 μ m and a FWHM of 0.7 μ m (Little-Marenin *et al.*

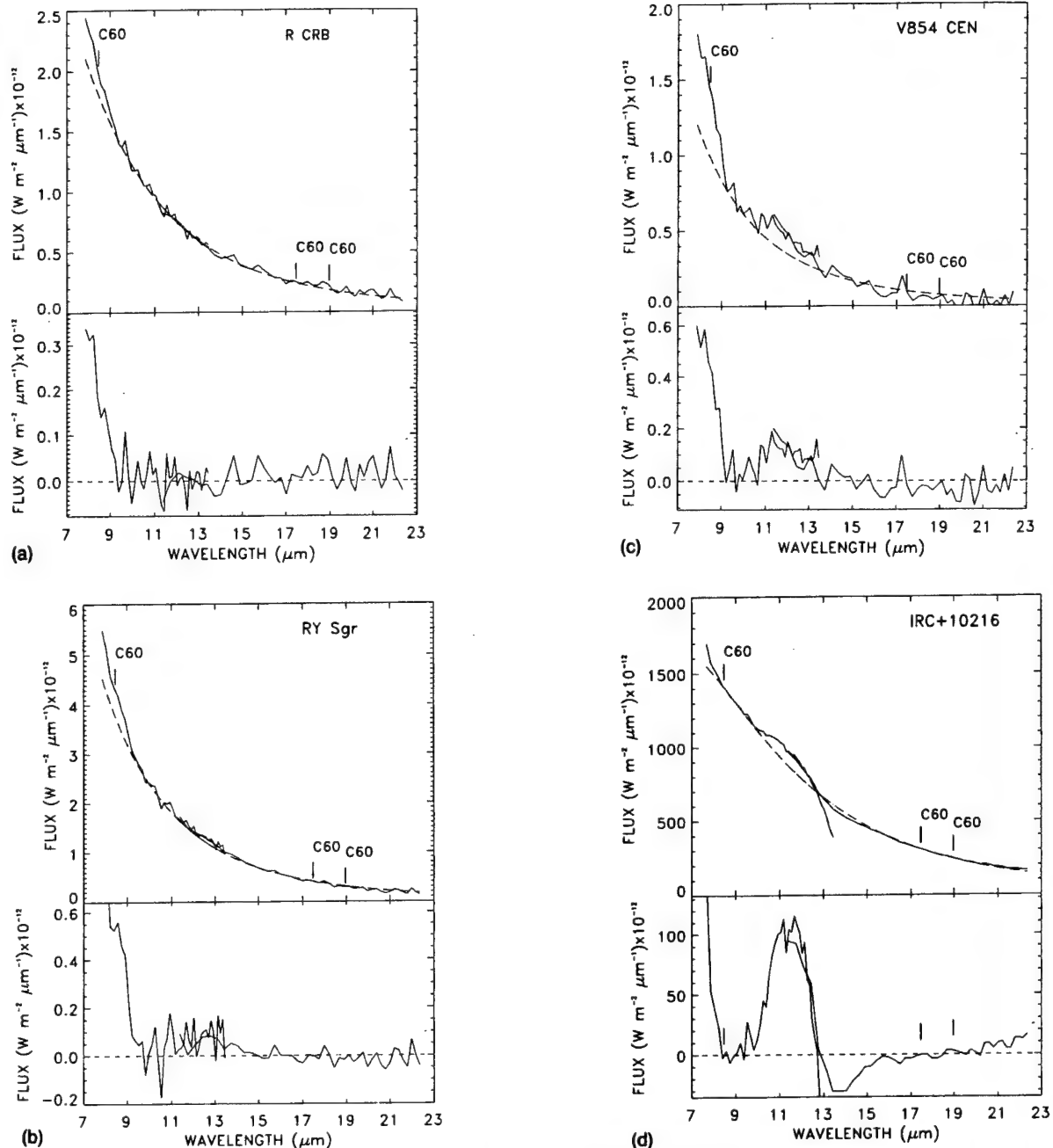


FIG. 1. Average LRS spectra (upper panel) and residual spectra (lower panel) after blackbody subtraction for (a) R CrB, (b) RY Sgr, (c) V854 Cen, and (d) IRC+10216 (see the text).

1987). It is possible that the feature in IRC+10216 is due to a combination of α and β SiC. The two forms of SiC have slightly different maxima and widths (Lorenz-Martins & Lefevre 1993; Blanco *et al.* 1994).

Another possible interpretation of the LRS spectra of RY Sgr and V854 Cen is that these stars show a $10\ \mu\text{m}$ self-absorbed silicate feature. We argue against this interpretation since there is no evidence for a feature at $18\ \mu\text{m}$, either in emission or partly self-absorbed, as would be expected for silicate grains. Furthermore, for the $10\ \mu\text{m}$ feature to be seen in absorption, we would have to assume a continuum temperature in this region in excess of 1000 K, which is too high to be applicable to a shell optically thick enough to produce self-absorbed features.

4. NEW OBSERVATIONS

The new observations were obtained with Irshell on the NASA Infrared Telescope Facility (IRTF) on Mauna Kea on 1994 June 2–3. Irshell is a mid-infrared ($5\text{--}25\ \mu\text{m}$) spectrograph (Lacy *et al.* 1989). Irshell uses an 11×64 Si:As impurity band detector array to obtain 64 point spectra at 11 positions along the slit. The slit was $2''$. We used Irshell with a low resolution ($R=1000$) grating and a spectral coverage of about 3%. Telluric lines were used for wavelength calibration. For sources brighter than 10 Jy, Irshell is limited by systematic errors in correcting for instrumental and telluric features. We have found that we can reach a limiting sensitivity of 1% of the continuum by alternating between sources

and comparison stars, spending a total of two hours on each. The data were reduced using the SNOOPY program (Achtermann 1992). A dome-temperature blackbody, chopped against the sky, was used to flatfield, make atmospheric corrections, and calibrate intensity. Flux calibrations were made using β Her, τ Sgr, γ Leo, and σ Lib as comparison stars.

At the time of the observations, R CrB was at maximum light, RY Sgr was recovering from a decline at about 2 magnitudes below maximum, and V854 Cen was 4.4 magnitudes below maximum, also recovering from a decline. We observed R CrB, RY Sgr, V854 Cen, and IRC+10216 near 8.6 μ m. The atmosphere has almost 100% transmission in this wavelength region, and numerous weak atmospheric lines are available for wavelength calibration. For R CrB, we repeated the observations with overlapping grating settings to be certain of the correction of systematic effects. The Irshell spectra are shown in Fig. 2. The grating setups used produced data between 8.3 and 8.8 μ m. Three grating setups were used for R CrB and one each for RY Sgr, V854 Cen, and IRC+10216. The three observations of R CrB agree well within the errors, so they were combined in Fig. 2. The spectra of R CrB and IRC+10216 approach the limiting sensitivity of 1% (1σ) but the spectra of RY Sgr and V854 Cen are noisier due to their shorter exposure times. The unsmoothed spectrum of V854 Cen, which had the least observing time, shows evidence of fringing in the detector which has not cancelled out perfectly. The spectra of the three RCB stars are very smooth and show no evidence for narrow (~ 0.2 μ m) emission features at a level of a 2%. IRC+10216 does show a real structure including an apparent emission feature with a FWHM ≥ 0.2 μ m. The spectra plotted in Fig. 2 have been smoothed with a five point boxcar.

5. DISCUSSION

The IR emission features seen in carbon-rich objects are divided into two classes. Objects such as Planetary Nebulae and WC stars with large amounts of UV radiation tend to show the narrow (FWHM ~ 0.2 μ m) Polycyclic Aromatic Hydrocarbon (PAH) emission features at 3.3, 6.2, 7.7, 8.6, and 11.3 μ m (Buss *et al.* 1993). Nonbinary carbon stars, on the other hand, tend to show broad (FWHM ~ 1 μ m) features at 8–9 μ m and 11.3 μ m (Buss *et al.* 1993). No PAH emission has been detected from a nonbinary carbon star (Jura 1993). The 11.3 μ m feature is identified with SiC, or with carbonaceous microparticles with internal hydrogens (Balm & Kroto 1990). Buss *et al.* (1993) investigated the mid-IR (5–23 μ m) emission features of a group of stars in transition from the Asymptotic Giant Branch to the Planetary Nebula stage. R CrB is included in this group. They find, in general, that the sources in this group show the narrow PAH emission features at 6.2, 7.7, and possibly 11.3 μ m, as well as a very broad “plateau” at 6–9 μ m. The 8.8 μ m feature, seen in the transition objects, is broad like the feature seen in carbon stars and unlike the narrow PAH feature (Buss *et al.* 1993). Like the RCB stars, all the transition objects show emission features on top of a strong blackbody continuum due to dust. The emission features look quite different in R CrB than in the other transition objects (Buss *et al.* 1993). R CrB has a

feature at 6.3 μ m rather than 6.2 μ m plus emission from 7 to 9 μ m that is unresolved. Unlike most of the other transition stars, there is no 3.3 μ m feature in R CrB. The 3–3.5 μ m spectrum is featureless (Nandy *et al.* 1986). The likely reason for the very different spectra seen in RCB stars is the near absence of hydrogen which will make molecules with hydrogen bonds rare or nonexistent (Whitney *et al.* 1993; Goebel *et al.* 1995). IRC+10216, like other carbon stars, shows no PAH emission at 3.3 μ m (Witteborn *et al.* 1990).

There are LRS spectra for about 500 carbon stars. Most show the 11.3 μ m SiC feature and many also show an emission feature between 8 and 9 μ m (Little-Marenin & Clayton 1993). The relative strength of the 8–9 and 11.3 μ m features varies strongly from star to star. In some carbon stars, the 8–9 μ m feature is not present and in some it is stronger than the 11.3 μ m feature. We have analyzed over 60 carbon stars with excess emission in the 8–9 μ m region and find that a significant number (14) have a relatively strong feature that peaks around 8.6 μ m (FWHM ~ 1 μ m). Most of the other carbon stars show emission features peaking at 9 μ m or between 8.0 and 8.2 μ m. However, many of these stars appear to have a contribution from a feature at 8.6 μ m. The V854 Cen LRS spectra are similar to those of carbon stars, e.g., V781 Sgr (Little-Marenin & Clayton 1993). Perhaps the similarity of V854 Cen to the carbon stars is due to the fact that it has significantly more hydrogen than the other RCB stars. The strength of the 8.6 μ m feature in carbon stars has been found to be slightly correlated to abundances determined by Lambert *et al.* (1986). Stars with larger C/O ratios (C/O > 1.3) and greater [(C+N+O)/H] deficiencies (< -0.70) tend to have stronger 8.6 μ m features. The RCB stars satisfy the first criterion but not the second.

The LRS spectra of the RCB stars and possibly IRC+10216 show emission features close to the wavelength where at least one of the IR C₆₀ bands is predicted to lie. The measured positions of the C₆₀ bands are marked in Fig. 1. The low resolution of the LRS observations prevents positive identification of the emission features. All three RCB stars in our sample show strong 8.6 μ m features. At the resolution of the LRS spectra it is not clear whether these broad (1 μ m) features may be blends of narrower features. It seems unlikely that the 8.6 μ m feature, seen in carbon stars and in our sample, is due to PAHs since the much stronger 7.7 μ m feature appears to be absent. Also, the observed feature is much broader than the 8.6 μ m PAH feature. One of the laboratory-measured C₆₀ bands lies near 8.6 μ m but these bands are also expected to be narrower. We have searched the LRS spectra for evidence of the 17.5 and 19.0 μ m C₆₀ bands but no unambiguous detection has been made. This is due in part to the low S/N typically present in this region of the LRS spectra. The 7.1 μ m C₆₀ line is at too short a wavelength to be detected by LRS.

Using Irshell, we searched the wavelength region 8.35 to 8.80 μ m in R CrB, RY Sgr, V854 Cen and IRC+10216 covering the likely positions for this C₆₀ feature. No broad or narrow features were found in the Irshell data at a level of 2% of the continuum in any of the three RCB stars. However, the carbon star, IRC+10216, did show a significant increase in flux from 8.5 to 8.7 μ m. Although significant,

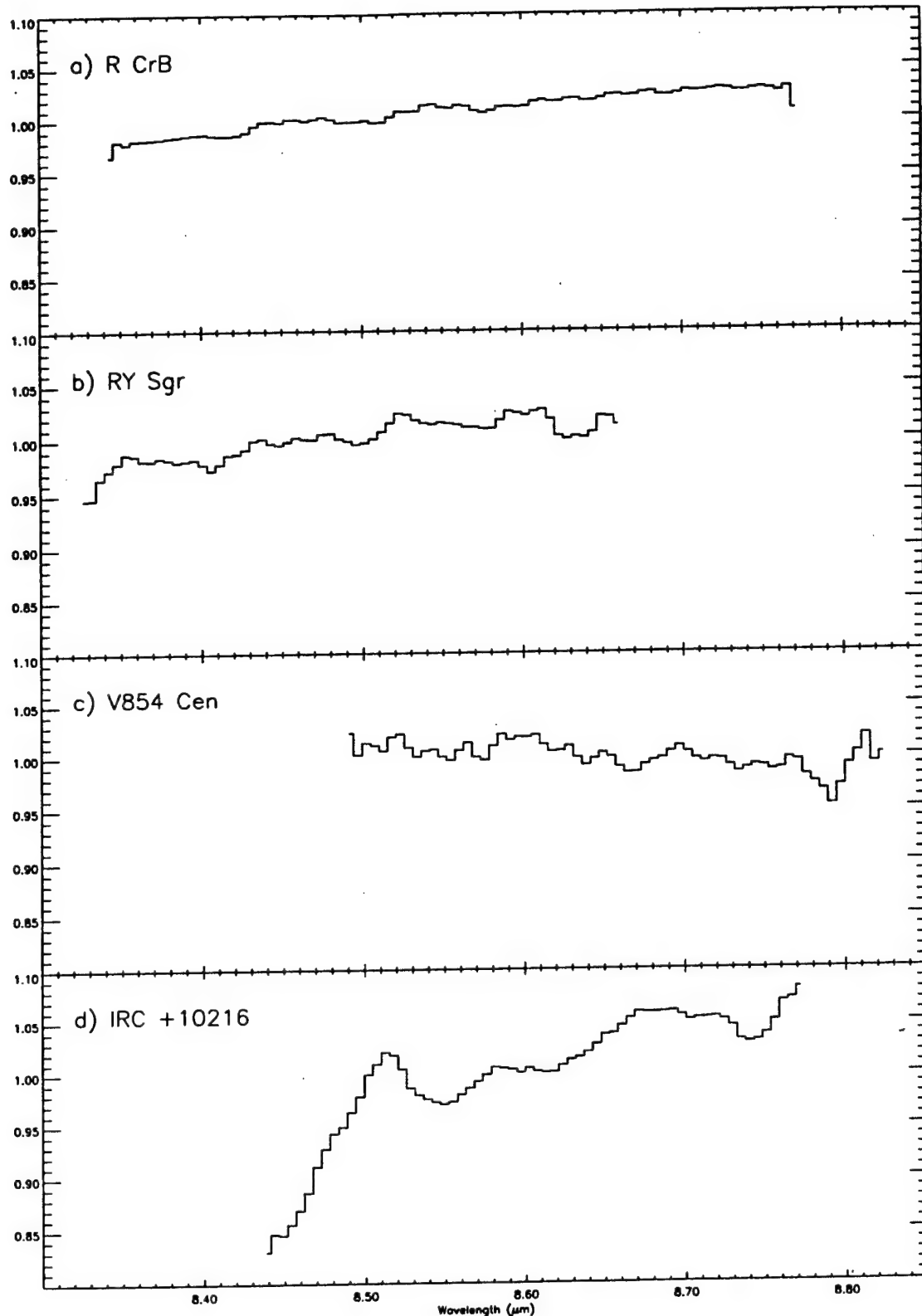


FIG. 2. Normalized Irshell spectra near $8.6 \mu\text{m}$ for (a) R CrB, (b) RY Sgr, (c) V854 Cen, and (d) IRC+10216.

this emission structure is too weak to have been identified with the LRS. Lacy *et al.* (1989) mapped out an $8.6 \mu\text{m}$ feature in the Red Rectangular with Irshell at similar resolution to our data. The Red Rectangular spectrum covers a larger wavelength range ($8\text{--}9 \mu\text{m}$) and shows a feature with a width of about $0.2 \mu\text{m}$. The structure seen in Fig. 2 for

IRC+10216 is consistent with this feature. However, since the wavelength coverage of IRC+10216 with Irshell was less than $0.4 \mu\text{m}$, the width and position of this possible feature are very uncertain. It is consistent with having a FWHM of $\geq 0.2 \mu\text{m}$. The feature measured in the Red Rectangle is likely the PAH feature at $8.6 \mu\text{m}$ since, unlike IRC

+10216, its spectrum shows the other typical narrow PAH features.

The possible emission feature seen in Fig. 2 for IRC +10216 is also consistent with C₆₀. As a carbon star, IRC +10216 does not show any other narrow PAH feature, so the 8.6 μ m PAH feature is not expected to be present. *However, unless another PAH or C₆₀ feature in IRC+10216 is detected, a definitive identification is not possible.* The Irshell data for all four stars are only sensitive to narrow features such as those due to PAHs or C₆₀ since none has wavelength coverage of more than 0.5 μ m. The flat continua seen in the Irshell spectra of the RCB stars are probably part of the broad peak of the 1 μ m wide 8.6 μ m feature seen in the LRS spectra. The new much higher resolution Irshell data do not show any indication that this broad emission is a blend of narrow features.

We can make a rough estimate of the relative abundance of C₆₀ to C₂. The swan bands of C₂ have been observed in emission in several RCB star declines, most recently in V854 Cen (Whitney *et al.* 1992). The integrated flux in the C₂ (0-0) 5165 Å band was measured to be 5.9×10^{-13} erg s⁻¹ cm⁻² when the star was in a deep decline at $\Delta V = 8.2$ mag. The gas is not likely to be in LTE since the time for collisional deexcitation is significantly larger than the radiative time (Goeres & Sedlmayr 1992). Therefore, a ratio of the C₆₀ to C₂ abundances, assuming that every collisional excitation results in a radiative transition, is ≤ 0.03 . The numbers used in this estimate are very uncertain so this only places an order of magnitude upper limit on relative abundance of C₆₀.

The absence of detectable C₆₀ emission around any of the RCB stars indicates that large amounts of C₆₀ are not normally present around these stars. It has been suggested that Buckminsterfullerene in the interstellar medium is likely to be ionized and so may be present as C₆₀⁺ (Kroto & Jura 1992). On the other hand, we might expect that C₆₀ is only present for a short period of time around the beginning of a decline when carbon gas is condensing into dust (Goeres & Sedlmayr 1992; Whitney *et al.* 1993). There is weak evidence from the LRS spectra of R CrB that spectral variations in the 8.6 and 19 μ m emission features took place around the time of the 1983 decline. RY Sgr and V854 Cen were both in decline when the Irshell data were obtained but there is no evidence that new dust was forming around these stars at that time. Also, without accurate photometry around the time of the observations we cannot determine whether the pulsation cycles of RY Sgr and V854 Cen were near the phase associated with dust formation. Since none of the RCB stars were in the early stages of a decline when these new observations were obtained, the possibility that C₆₀ might be detected in the future in these stars has not been ruled out.

This research made use of the SIMBAD database, operated by CDS in Strasbourg, France. We are grateful to the AAVSO for providing magnitudes of the stars observed in this study. This work was supported by NASA Grant No. NAG5-1672. Observations with Irshell were supported by National Science Foundation Grant No. AST-9020292 and U.S. Air Force Contract No. F19628-93-K-0011.

REFERENCES

- Achtermann, J. M. 1992, in *Astronomical Data Analysis Software*, edited by D. M. Worrall, C. Biemesderfer, and J. Barnes, ASP Conf. Ser. 25, 451
- Balm, S. P., & Kroto, H. W. 1990, MNRAS, 245, 193
- Bell, M. B., Feldman, P. A., Kwok, S., & Matthews, H. E. 1982, Nature, 295, 389
- Bernath, P. F., Hinkle, K. H., & Keady, J. J. 1989, Science, 244, 562
- Blanco, A., Borghesi, A., Fonti, S., & Orofino, V. 1994, A&A, 283, 561
- Buss, R. H., Tielens, A. G. G. M., Cohen, M., Werner, M. W., Bregman, J. D., & Witteborn, F. C. 1993, ApJ, 415, 250
- Clayton, G. C. 1995, PASP, in preparation
- Clayton, G. C., Whitney, B. A., Stanford, S. A., & Drilling, J. 1992, ApJ, 397, 652
- Cohen, M. 1986, MNRAS, 206, 137
- Danchi, W. C., Bester, M., Degiacomi, C. G., Greenhill, L. J., & Townes, C. H. 1994, AJ, 107, 1469
- Feast, M. W. 1979, *Changing Trends in Variable Star Research*, IAU Colloquium No. 46, edited by F. M. Bateson, J. Smak, and I. M. Urch (University of Waikato, Hamilton), p. 246
- Foing, B. H., & Ehrenfreund, P. 1994, Nature, 369, 296
- Frum, C. I., Engleman, R., Jr., Hedderich, H. G., Bernath, P. F., Lamb, L. D., & Huffman, D. R. 1991, Chem. Phys. Lett. 176, 504
- Fulara, J., Jakobi, M., & Maier, J. P. 1993, Chem. Phys. Lett., 211, 227
- Goebel, J. H., Cheeseman, P., & Gerbault, F. 1995, ApJ (in press)
- Goeres, A., & Sedlmayr E. 1992, ApJ, 265, 216
- Hecht, J. H. 1991, ApJ, 367, 635
- Jeffery, C. S. 1995, A&A (in press)
- Jura, M. 1993, Philos. Trans. R. Soc. Lond. A, 343, 63
- Kelly, D. M., & Latter, W. B. 1995, AJ, 109, 1320
- Krätschmer, W., & Huffman, D. R. 1993, Phil. Trans. R. Soc. London, A, 343, 33
- Krätschmer, W., Lamb, L. D., Fostiropoulos, K., & Huffman, D. R. 1990, Nature, 347, 354
- Kroto, H. W., & Jura, M. 1992, A&A, 263, 275
- Kroto, H. W., & McKay, K. 1988, Nature, 331, 328
- Kroto, H. W., Heath, J. R., O'Brien, S. C., Curl, R. F., & Smalley, R. E. 1985, Nature, 318, 162
- Lacy, J. H., Achtermann, J. M., Bruce, D. E., & Lester, D. F. 1989, PASP, 101, 1166
- Lambert, D. L. 1986, in *Hydrogen Deficient Stars and Related Objects*, edited by K. Hunger (Reidel, Dordrecht), p. 217
- Lambert, D. L., Gustafsson, B., Eriksson, K., & Hinkle, K. H. 1986, ApJS, 62, 373
- Lawson, W. A., Cottrell, P. L., Gilmore, A. C., & Kilmartin, P. M. 1992, MNRAS, 256, 339
- Little-Marenin, I. R. & Clayton, G. C. 1993, BAAS, 25, 743
- Little-Marenin, I. R., Ramsay, M. E., Stephenson, C. B., Little, S. J., & Price, S. D. 1987, AJ, 93, 663
- Lorenz-Martins, S., & Lefevre, J. 1993, A&A, 280, 567
- Millar, T. J., & Herbst, E. 1994, A&A, 288, 561
- Nandy, K., Rao, N. K., & Morgan, D. H. 1986, in *Hydrogen Deficient Stars and Related Objects*, edited by K. Hunger (Reidel, Dordrecht), p. 203
- Nemes, L., Ram, R. S., Bernath, P. F., Tinker, F. A., Zumwalt, M. C., Lamb, L. D., & Huffman, D. R. 1994, Chem. Phys. Lett. 218, 295
- Neugebauer, G., *et al.* 1986, A&AS, 65, 607
- Pugach, A. F. 1977, Inf. Bull. Variable Stars, No. 1277
- Rao, N. K., & Nandy, K. 1986, MNRAS, 222, 357
- Rohlfing, E. A. 1988, J. Chem. Phys., 89, 6103
- Snow, T. P., & Seab, C. G. 1989, A&A, 213, 291
- Somerville, W. B., & Bellis, J. G. 1989, MNRAS, 240, 41P

- Taylor, R., Hare, J. P., Abdul-Sada, A. K., & Kroto, H. W. 1990, *J. Chem. Soc. Chem. Commun.* 1423
- Tielens, A. G. G. M. 1990, *Carbon in the Galaxy: Studies from Earth & Space*, edited by J. C. Tarter, S. Chang, and D. J. DeFrees (NASA Conf. Publ. 3061, Washington, DC), p. 59
- Volk, K., & Cohen, M. 1989, *AJ*, 98, 1918
- Walker, H. J. 1985, *A&A*, 152, 58
- Walker, H. J. 1986, in *Hydrogen Deficient Stars and Related Objects*, edited by K. Hunger (Reidel, Dordrecht), p. 407
- Webster, A. S. 1991, *Nature*, 352, 412
- Webster, A. S. 1992, *A&A*, 257, 750
- Webster, A. S. 1993, *MNRAS*, 264, L1
- Whitney, B. A., Clayton, G. C., Schulte-Ladbeck, R., & Meade, M. R. 1992, *AJ*, 103, 1652
- Whitney, B. A., Balm, S. P., & Clayton, G. C. 1993, *Luminous High-Latitude Stars*, ASP Conf. Ser. No. 45, edited by D. Sasselov, p. 115
- Witteborn, F. C., Strecker, D. W., Erickson, E. F., Smith, S. M., Goebel, J. H., & Taylor, B. J. 1990, *ApJ*, 238, 577

The U.S. Government is authorized to reproduce and sell this report.
 Permission for further reproduction by others must be obtained from
 the copyright owner.

ACCURATE WAVENUMBERS FOR MID-INFRARED FINE-STRUCTURE LINES

DOUGLAS M. KELLY^{1,2} AND JOHN H. LACY¹

Department of Astronomy, University of Texas, Austin, TX 78712

Received 1995 August 14; accepted 1995 September 12

ABSTRACT

We present accurate new wavenumbers for a set of 13 mid-infrared fine-structure lines. The wavenumbers were determined from observations of the planetary nebula NGC 7027 and of the red supergiant α Scorpii. Most of the new wavenumbers are good to within 0.0025%, or 8 km s⁻¹. We provide details on the measurements and present an analysis of the errors. In addition, we present the first observations of hyperfine splitting in the [Na IV] 1106 cm⁻¹ line.

Subject headings: atomic data — infrared: ISM: lines and bands — planetary nebulae: individual (NGC 7027)

1. INTRODUCTION

The strongest features in the mid-infrared spectra of gaseous nebulae are the fine-structure lines of [Ne II], [S III], [S IV], and [Ar III] and the series of unidentified polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon (PAH) or carbon grain features. This set of atomic and solid state features has been the center of attention for most mid-infrared galaxy studies to date, and it represents the general limit of what can be detected in galaxies from the ground with 4 m class telescopes (e.g., Roche et al. 1991; Kelly et al. 1995). However, with the impending launch of the *Infrared Space Observatory* (ISO) and with the development of 8 m class, infrared-optimized telescopes, new opportunities are unfolding in the field of mid-infrared spectroscopy.

ISO will be capable of observing a large number of lines in bright galaxies, including many lines that have never been detected before except in novae. In most galaxies, however, the number of detectable lines will be relatively small, so obtaining complete spectral coverage would be inefficient. It is therefore essential to have accurate wavenumbers for the lines of interest. In the course of this study, we have found that predicted wavenumbers can be in error by as much as several tenths of a percent. Thus, in support of the ISO mission and of our own ground-based programs, we have undertaken a project to determine accurate new wavenumbers for fine-structure lines in the mid-infrared.

Our target for most of these observations has been the hot, young planetary nebula NGC 7027. This planetary nebula is unusual in that the central star has a temperature of roughly 2×10^5 K (Kaler & Jacoby 1989), but it is still surrounded by a neutral, molecular cloud (see Graham et al. 1993). The kinematics and morphologies of the various ions in NGC 7027 could be quite different from each other, and the extended, complicated nature of NGC 7027 is the major source of our wavenumber uncertainties.

2. OBSERVATIONS

We measured a variety of fine-structure lines in the mid-infrared spectrum of NGC 7027 during observing runs at the NASA Infrared Telescope Facility (IRTF) in 1992 August,

1993 June, and 1994 October. The observations were made using Irshell, a mid-infrared grating spectrometer (Lacy et al. 1989; Achtermann 1994). Irshell has an 11 × 64 pixel Si:As array, with 11 rows in the spatial direction and 64 columns in the spectral direction. We used a low-dispersion grating in 1992 August to measure the entire 8–13 μ m spectrum of NGC 7027 at a resolution of $\lambda/\Delta\lambda \approx 1000$. We switched to an echelle grating to measure individual lines during the 1993 June and 1994 October runs. The dispersion of the echelle observations ranged from 16,000 to 25,000 (depending on the grating angle), and, with a 2 pixel slit width (2" on the 3 m IRTF), the resulting resolution ranged from 8000 to 12,500. A dome-temperature card, chopped against the sky, was used for flat-fielding, atmospheric correction, and fluxing (Lacy et al. 1989). For the 1994 October run, we installed a test-grade Hughes 20 × 64 pixel Si:As array. The 20 × 64 array has slightly smaller pixels, and the 1994 October data were measured through a 2 pixel (1"6) wide slit at a resolution of 9500–15,000. We used the bright star μ Cephei (spectral type M2 Ia; Hoffleit & Jaschek 1982) for flat-fielding, atmospheric correction, and fluxing of our 1994 October data.

The ideal approach to this project would be to make spectral maps of each of the lines, and we made such a map for the [S III] line in 1993 June (see Fig. 1). With these data cubes, we could register the spatial and spectral positions of the line emission, which would give us the best chance at determining the rest-frame wavenumber of the emission. As a bonus, we would also get line intensities and kinematic information. However, since time was limited, we had to make a number of compromises. First, we observed at only one slit position for each line. Since we did not cover the entire source, our information on line strengths was limited to one-dimensional line intensity profiles. Second, we did not have the time to be precise in our pointing. Our usual practice was to move our north-south slit back and forth a few arcseconds east-west across the western emission lobe until we found the maximum signal. Our pointing varied because of guiding and tracking errors and because the morphologies of the various ions are not identical. Third, we rarely measured calibration star spectra. The card calibration is adequate in most cases, but a star spectrum is helpful for removing strong telluric features. Fourth, we speeded up our observations by opening the slit to 2" even though we could have improved our resolution by using a slightly narrower slit. Fifth, we did not make long observations. We spent 2–5 minutes on each of the strong lines

¹ Visiting Astronomer at the Infrared Telescope Facility, which is operated by the University of Hawaii under contract to the National Aeronautics and Space Administration.

² Postal address: Department of Physics and Astronomy, University of Wyoming, Laramie, WY 82071-3905.

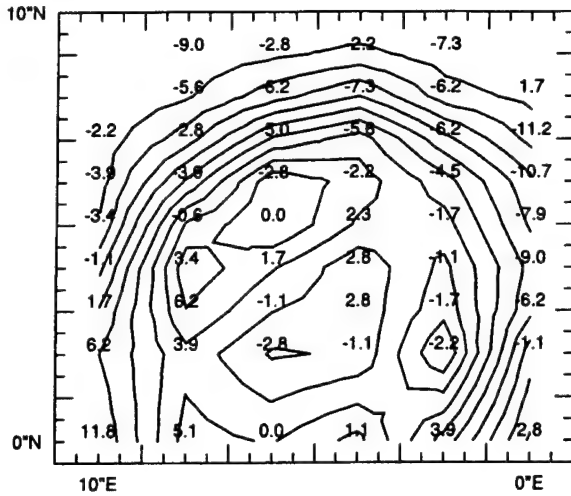


FIG. 1.—Intensity map for the continuum-subtracted [S III] emission in NGC 7027. The contour interval is $0.172 \text{ ergs s}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-2} (\text{cm}^{-1})^{-1} \text{ sr}^{-1}$. The two contour lines in the center of the nebula denote a low-flux region. North is roughly 6° west of vertical in this plot. Velocities are indicated for each of the points. The velocity uncertainties are 4 km s^{-1} .

and no more than 15 minutes on the fainter lines. In § 3, we discuss the effects of these compromises on the accuracy of our wavenumbers.

The most important results from this Letter are the vacuum rest wavenumbers of the lines. These values are presented in Table 1, along with estimated 1σ uncertainties (see § 3) and relative intensities. Of particular note are the three hyperfine components of [Na IV] at 1106 cm^{-1} (see § 6). The reasonable agreement between the observational wavenumbers and the wavenumbers predicted by Kaufman & Sugar (1986) and Wiese, Smith, & Glennon (1966) gives us confidence in our line identifications. We present a summary of our wavenumber coverage and nondetections in Table 2. Spectra for the lines detected in NGC 7027 are presented in Figure 2. The spectra are usually set to zero in regions of very poor atmospheric transmission ($<15\%$). All data were reduced using the Snoopy data reduction program (Achtermann 1994).

TABLE 2
NONDETECTION SUMMARY

| Target Line | Wavenumber Coverage (cm^{-1}) | Nondetections |
|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [Fe II]..... | 406.25–408.60 | ... |
| [Ne V]..... | 410.75–413.30 | [Ca VI] 411.5 ^a |
| [S III]..... | 533.8–535.1 | ... |
| [Fe II]..... | 556.75–558.50 | ... |
| [Mg V]..... | 735.22–741.1 | [Fe III] 739.1 |
| [F V]..... | 742.75–746.99 | [F V] 746.3 |
| [Ar V]..... | 759.66–767.12 | [S V] 767.5 ^a |
| [Ne II]..... | 778.9–781.6 | ... |
| [S III]..... | 831.70–835.18 | [S III] 832.5 ^b |
| [Cl IV]..... | 848.93–853.94 | [Cl IV] 849.6 |
| [Al VI]..... | 1095.25–1099.78 | [Al VI] 1097.0 |
| [Na IV] + [Mg VII] + [Ar III]..... | 1104.7–1113.0 | ... |
| [K VI]..... | 1129.9–1133.4 | ... |
| [Na VI]..... | 1159.33–1165.20 | [Na VI] 1161.4, [Mg IX] 1162.3, ^a [Cl VI] 1165.4 ^a |
| [Ar V]..... | 1263.4–1266.0 | ... |
| | 1268.07–1270.81 | ... |

^a Line is from an excited term and so is expected to be very weak.

^b Electric quadrupole transition is expected to be very weak.

3. UNCERTAINTIES IN WAVENUMBER MEASUREMENTS

The main sources of error in our wavenumber measurements are summarized below. These contributions were summed in quadrature to determine the uncertainties listed with the wavenumbers in Table 1. For convenience, we quote errors in km s^{-1} , i.e., as fractions of the wavenumber.

1. The wavenumber calibration and, when possible, the dispersion of the mid-infrared spectra were determined from the atmospheric lines. We determined the centroids of the atmospheric features from our off-position nod frames, and we were able to determine the centroids to within $0.5\text{--}2 \text{ km s}^{-1}$. The errors introduced by our dispersion solution were always less than 1 km s^{-1} .

2. We obtained wavenumbers for the atmospheric lines using the AFGL line list (McClatchey et al. 1973), and the wavenumbers are good to well under 1 km s^{-1} . However, the atmospheric lines are often blended, and their relative

TABLE 1
FINE-STRUCTURE LINE MEASUREMENTS

| Ion | Transition | Observation Date | Wavenumber (cm^{-1}) | Peak Intensity ^a ($\text{ergs s}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-2} \text{ sr}^{-1}$) | χ_{lower} (eV) | χ_{upper} (eV) |
|---------------|---------------------------|------------------|---------------------------------|--|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| [Fe II]..... | $a^4F_{5/2} - a^4F_{7/2}$ | 1993 Jun 6–8 | 407.84 ± 0.02 | ... | 7.87 | 16.18 |
| [Ne V]..... | $^3P_0 - ^3P_1$ | 1993 Jun 6 | 411.256 ± 0.006 | 1.3 (–11) | 97.11 | 126.21 |
| [S III]..... | $^3P_1 - ^3P_2$ | 1993 June 4 | 534.387 ± 0.005 | 2.6 (–12) | 23.33 | 34.83 |
| [Fe II]..... | $a^4F_{7/2} - a^4F_{9/2}$ | 1993 Jun 6–8 | 557.50 ± 0.02 | ... | 7.87 | 16.18 |
| [Mg V]..... | $^3P_1 - ^3P_0$ | 1993 Jun 9 | 739.581 ± 0.012 | 1.5 (–12) | 109.24 | 141.27 |
| [Ar V]..... | $^3P_0 - ^3P_1$ | 1992 Aug 20 | 763.23 ± 0.05 | 1.3 (–12) | 59.81 | 75.02 |
| [Ne II]..... | $^2P_{3/2} - ^2P_{1/2}$ | 1993 Jun 4 | 780.4238 ± 0.001^b | 2.5 (–12) | 21.56 | 40.96 |
| [Na IV]..... | $^3P_{2(F=7/2)} - ^3P_1$ | 1993 Jun 10 | 1105.88 ± 0.02 | 3 (–13) | 71.64 | 98.91 |
| | $^3P_{2(F=5/2)} - ^3P_1$ | 1993 Jun 10 | 1106.12 ± 0.02 | 2 (–13) | 71.64 | 98.91 |
| | $^3P_{2(F=3/2)} - ^3P_1$ | 1993 Jun 10 | 1106.30 ± 0.03 | 1 (–13) | 71.64 | 98.91 |
| | $^3P_{2(F=1/2)} - ^3P_1$ | 1993 Jun 10 | ... | ... | 71.64 | 98.91 |
| [Mg VII]..... | $^3P_0 - ^3P_1$ | 1993 Jun 10 | 1110.00 ± 0.05 | 8 (–14) | 186.51 | 224.95 |
| [Ar III]..... | $^3P_2 - ^3P_1$ | 1993 Jun 10 | 1112.176 ± 0.015 | 5.1 (–12) | 27.63 | 40.74 |
| [K VI]..... | $^3P_0 - ^3P_1$ | 1993 Jun 10 | 1132.52 ± 0.03 | 1.0 (–13) | 82.66 | 99.89 |
| [Ar V]..... | $^3P_1 - ^3P_2$ | 1994 Oct 24 | 1265.57 ± 0.04 | 1.9 (–12) | 59.81 | 75.02 |

^a Not corrected for extinction; uncertainties can be large (see § 5).

^b Wavenumber determined from laboratory measurements by Yamada et al. 1985.

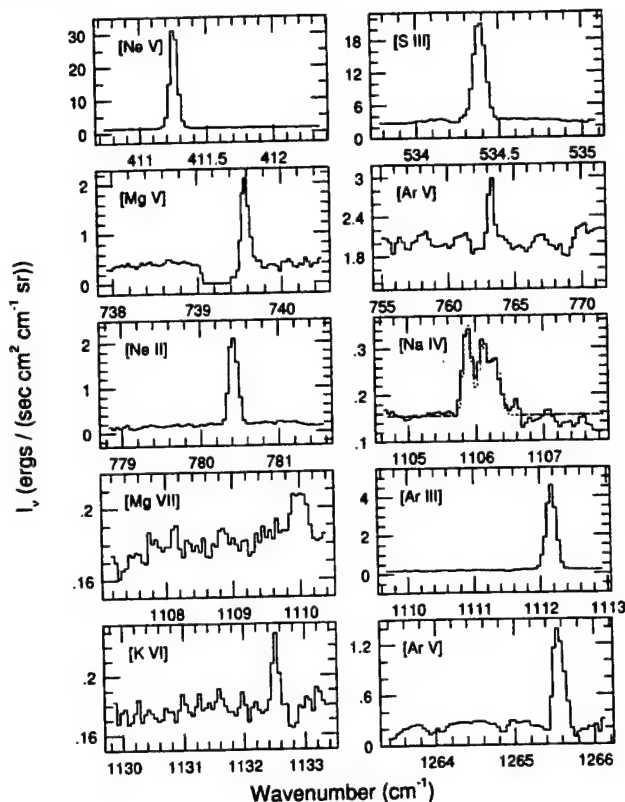


FIG. 2.—Dereddened spectra for the 12 emission lines detected in NGC 7027. Wavelengths are presented in Table 1, and uncertainties are discussed in § 3. The dotted line in the [Na IV] plot denotes our model fit for the hyperfine splitting. The [Na IV] energy splittings were determined by scaling from the hyperfine measurements of $^{17}\text{O I}$ by Harvey (1965) and from the fine-structure splittings of $[\text{O I}]$ and $[\text{Na IV}]$. Relative line intensities were calculated using the formulae of Townes & Schawlow (1955). The spectrum has been convolved to have the same resolution as the [Na IV] data.

strengths depend on atmospheric conditions, so there is some uncertainty in the effective wavenumbers determined from atmospheric models. When we had to calibrate our wavenumber scale from a blend of atmospheric features, our uncertainties ranged up to 4 km s^{-1} .

3. Photon noise led to scatter in the measured wavenumbers of the individual emission lines. It is almost impossible to determine the magnitude of this effect because of the velocity structure of NGC 7027, but we estimate that the errors are negligible for the strong lines and up to 4 km s^{-1} for the weaker lines. Since most line measurements involve the averaging of detections at several positions along the slit, the photon noise is reduced and is expected to contribute no more than 2 km s^{-1} to the wavenumber uncertainties.

4. The lines in NGC 7027 do not have simple line profiles. There is often emission at more than one velocity from a given position in the nebula. We had limited success at deconvolving the line profiles, so we instead determined centroids for the lines. We were able to measure line centroids that were accurate to $0.5\text{--}1 \text{ km s}^{-1}$. In some cases, bad flat-fielding altered the line profiles. In these cases our line centroids could be off by as much as 5 km s^{-1} . The trio of lines at 1106 cm^{-1} was severely blended, leading to $3\text{--}6 \text{ km s}^{-1}$ of uncertainty in the line positions.

5. We hinge our velocity reference frame on the [S III] line. The 3 km s^{-1} uncertainty in the [S III] wavenumber is propa-

gated into the error estimate for all of the other lines. The previous best measurements of the [S III] wavenumber were by Baluteau et al. (1976), who found a wavenumber of $534.39 \pm 0.01 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ based on measurements of the Orion Nebula, and by Greenberg, Dyal, & Geballe (1977), who found a wavenumber of $534.41 \pm 0.03 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ from observations of three planetary nebulae, including NGC 7027. We used three methods to estimate the [S III] wavenumber. First, by measuring the mean wavenumber over the [S III] map and correcting for the heliocentric velocity of $8.8 \pm 0.6 \text{ km s}^{-1}$ given by Schneider et al. (1983), we determine an average wavenumber of $534.388 \pm 0.004 \text{ cm}^{-1}$. Second, by comparing the intensity and velocity profiles of the [S III] and [Ne II] emission, we find the best match if the [S III] wavenumber is $534.388 \pm 0.005 \text{ cm}^{-1}$. The rest wavenumber for [Ne II] was measured in the laboratory by Yamada, Kanamori, & Hirota (1985) and is $780.424 \pm 0.001 \text{ cm}^{-1}$. Third, by comparing the velocities of the bright ridges in our [S III] map to those in the H76 α velocity map by Roelfsema et al. (1991), we determine a wavenumber of $534.387 \pm 0.005 \text{ cm}^{-1}$. These three values combine to form our new [S III] wavenumber estimate of $534.387 \pm 0.005 \text{ cm}^{-1}$. The two [S III] slit positions that pass through the center of the nebula have flux-weighted average velocity shifts of roughly -1 km s^{-1} relative to the nebular mean.

6. Telescope tracking errors and pointing uncertainties could have a strong influence on our line profiles and measured wavenumbers. We see velocity gradients of as large as $6 \text{ km s}^{-1} \text{ arcsec}^{-1}$ along the slit, with a total shift of $15\text{--}20 \text{ km s}^{-1}$ in the line centroids from one end of the slit to the other. In the east-west direction, we see a shift of over 10 km s^{-1} to the red in the flux-weighted mean wavenumber along the slit as the slit is moved from west to east across the nebula, with most of the shift taking place in the faint outskirts of the nebula. We determined our north-south and east-west positions for each line by comparing the intensity and velocity profiles along the slit to the [S III] intensity and velocity map presented in Figure 1. These comparisons allowed us to determine the slit positions to within $2''$, which allowed us to remove the velocity offsets relative to the [S III] frame with 2 km s^{-1} uncertainty. On the basis of these comparisons, we estimate that the velocity uncertainties due to internal motions in NGC 7027 are $2\text{--}4 \text{ km s}^{-1}$. In cases in which there was not enough flux to determine the profile of the line emission along the slit, we estimate our uncertainties to be $4\text{--}6 \text{ km s}^{-1}$.

4. [Fe II] MEASUREMENTS IN ALPHA SCORPII

We observed two [Fe II] lines in the mid-infrared spectrum of the red supergiant α Scorpii. These observations will be discussed by Haas, Werner, & Becklin (1996). The wavenumbers were reduced to the rest frame using the heliocentric velocity of $-5.0 \pm 0.6 \text{ km s}^{-1}$ determined by Brooke, Lambert, & Barnes (1974) for low-excitation metals in the spectrum of α Scorpii. The wavenumber uncertainties are dominated by uncertainties in the effective wavenumbers of blended atmospheric lines. The [Fe II] wavenumbers are listed in Table 1.

5. LINE INTENSITIES

Our slit measurements provide us with intensity measurements for the mid-infrared lines in NGC 7027. As can be seen from the [S III] map in Figure 1, the brightest emission for the low-ionization lines comes from the bright ridges to either side

of the nebula center (see also Aitken & Roche 1983). Our slit profiles for the higher ionization lines are consistent with their having similar spatial distributions. Since most of our line measurements were made with our north-south slit crossing one or both lobes, we have reasonable estimates for the peak intensities of the lines. These peak intensities are listed in Table 1. It should be emphasized that these intensities do not all refer to identical spatial positions, and there is a factor of 2 variation in the continuum levels for the various lines. No corrections have been made for extinction. These intensities are provided only as a general guideline to the strengths of mid-infrared lines in photoionized gas. Line ratios using these numbers could easily be off by a factor of 2.

6. HYPERFINE SPLITTING OF THE [Na iv] LINE

Since the dominant isotope of sodium, ^{23}Na , has nuclear spin, we suspect that the group of lines at 1106 cm^{-1} are the hyperfine components of the [Na iv] $^3P_2-^3P_1$ transition, which is predicted to lie near this wavenumber. To test this hypothesis, we calculated the expected hyperfine splitting and relative line intensities. The hyperfine energy splittings are due mainly to the interaction between the magnetic dipole moment of the nucleus and the magnetic field at the nucleus due to the orbital and spin motion of the electrons. There is a secondary contribution due to the interaction between the quadrupole electric field of the nucleus and the electrons. Hyperfine splitting has not previously been observed in ^{23}Na iv] but was observed by Harvey (1965) in the isoelectronic atom [^{17}O i]. To calculate the [Na iv] hyperfine splittings, we used the fact that both fine-structure and hyperfine structure splittings are proportional to $\langle r^{-3} \rangle$ to scale from the hyperfine splitting mea-

surements of [^{17}O i] and the fine-structure splittings of [O i] and [Na iv], taking into account the differing nuclear magnetic dipole and electric quadrupole moments and the fact that the fine-structure splittings are also proportional to Z_i . We calculated the expected line intensities using the formulae presented in Townes & Schawlow (1955). There are eight hyperfine components in four closely spaced groups, from the four hyperfine sublevels of the $J = 2$ fine-structure level. Of these, the two highest wavenumber groups are blended at our resolution, leaving three resolved lines. The resulting spectrum (shown as a dotted curve in the [Na iv] spectrum of Fig. 2) agrees remarkably well with the data, confirming our identification of this multiplet of lines.

We note that ^{25}Mg , ^{39}K , and ^{41}K also have nuclear spin, but the observed $^3P_0-^3P_1$ transitions should have unresolvably small hyperfine splittings. However, the hyperfine splitting of the strong $^3P_2-^3P_1$ ($5.6\text{ }\mu\text{m}$) line of [^{25}Mg v] should be resolvable, allowing a determination of the $^{25}\text{Mg}/^{24}\text{Mg}$ abundance ratio. Several isotopic K and Cl fine-structure lines may also have resolvable hyperfine structure.

We are very grateful to Matt Richter and Kevin Luhman for their assistance with the observations and to the day crew at the IRTF for their excellent instrument support. We thank M. Haas, M. Werner, and E. Becklin for allowing us to present the [Fe ii] wavenumbers. Special thanks to Jeff Achtermann for developing the Snoopy data reduction software and the DSP-based Linus operating system. This work has been supported by USAF contract F19628-93-K-0011 and by NSF grant AST-9020292.

REFERENCES

- Achtermann, J. M. 1994, *PASP*, 106, 173
 Aitken, D. K., & Roche, P. F. 1983, *MNRAS*, 202, 1233
 Baluteau, J. P., Bussoletti, E., Anderegg, M., Moorwood, A. F. M., & Coron, N. 1976, *ApJ*, 210, L45
 Brooke, A. L., Lambert, D. L., & Barnes, T. G. 1974, *PASP*, 86, 419
 Graham, J. R., Serabyn, E., Herbst, T. M., Matthews, K., Neugebauer, G., Soifer, B. T., Wilson, T. D., & Beckwith, S. 1993, *AJ*, 105, 250
 Greenberg, L. T., Dyal, P., & Geballe, T. R. 1977, *ApJ*, 213, L71
 Haas, M. R., Werner, M. W., & Becklin, E. E. 1996, in preparation
 Harvey, J. S. M. 1965, *Proc. R. Soc. London A*, 285, 581
 Hoffleit, D., & Jaschek, C. 1982, *Bright Star Catalogue* (4th rev. ed.; New Haven: Yale Univ. Obs.)
 Kaler, J. B., & Jacoby, G. H. 1989, *ApJ*, 345, 871
 Kaufman, V., & Sugar, J. 1986, *J. Phys. Chem. Ref. Data*, 15, 321
 Kelly, D. M., van der Hulst, J. M., Lacy, J. H., & Achtermann, J. M. 1995, in preparation
 Lacy, J. H., Achtermann, J. M., Bruce, D. E., Lester, D. F., Arens, J. F., Peck, M. C., & Gaalema, S. D. 1989, *PASP*, 101, 1166
 McClatchey, R. A., Benedict, W. S., Clough, S. A., Burch, D. E., Calfee, R. F., Fox, K., Rothman, L. S., & Garing, J. S. 1973, *AFCRL Atmospheric Absorption Line Parameters Compilation* (AFCRL-TR-73-0096) (Bedford, MA: AFCRL)
 Roche, P. F., Aitken, D. K., Smith, C. H., & Ward, M. J. 1991, *MNRAS*, 248, 606
 Roelfsema, P. R., Goss, W. M., Pottasch, S. R., & Zijlstra, A. 1991, *A&A*, 251, 611
 Schneider, S. E., Terzian, Y., Purgathofer, A., & Perinotto, M. 1983, *ApJS*, 52, 399
 Townes, C. H., & Schawlow, A. L. 1955, *Microwave Spectroscopy* (New York: McGraw-Hill)
 Wiese, W. L., Smith, M. W., & Glennon, B. M. 1966, *Atomic Transition Probabilities* (Washington: NBS)
 Yamada, C., Kanamori, H., & Hirota, E. 1985, *J. Chem. Phys.*, 83, 552

The U.S. Government is authorized to reproduce and sell this report.
Permission for further reproduction by others must be obtained from
the copyright owner.

THE CENTRAL STAR CLUSTER OF THE STAR-FORMING DWARF GALAXY NGC 5253

S. C. BECK

School of Physics and Astronomy of the Sackler Faculty of Exact Sciences and Wise Observatory,¹
Tel Aviv University, 69978 Ramat Aviv, Israel

J. L. TURNER

Department of Physics and Astronomy, UCLA, Los Angeles, CA 90095-1562

P. T. P. HO

Harvard-Smithsonian Center for Astrophysics, Cambridge, MA 02138

AND

J. H. LACY AND D. M. KELLY

Astronomy Department, University of Texas, Austin, TX 78712

Received 1995 March 27; accepted 1995 July 6

ABSTRACT

We have observed the star-forming dwarf galaxy NGC 5253 at optical, radio, and infrared wavelengths. Our data, combined with other observations from the literature, indicate that star formation in this galaxy has proceeded from the outer parts inward and that the center of NGC 5253 is now the site of an obscured, concentrated, and extremely young burst of star formation. The centimeter-wavelength radio continuum spectrum is very flat, which indicates that the radio emission is almost entirely due to thermal emission from H II regions. There is no evidence for synchrotron emission from supernova remnants, which is most unusual for a starburst galaxy. The observed radio continuum flux is consistent with infrared recombination-line observations, with $N_{\text{Ly}\alpha} \sim 3 \times 10^{52} \text{ s}^{-1}$. The infrared spectrum resembles II Zw 40 and no other star-forming galaxy in that it has strong [S IV] 10.5 μm emission. We analyze the infrared spectrum with a grid of model H II regions and conclude that the young star cluster is dominated by stars of 42,000–45,000 K. The star cluster is probably a few Myr, and in any case less than 10 Myr, old, and the stellar density in the starburst is 0.5–1 O stars pc^{-3} .

Subject headings: galaxies: individual (NGC 5253) — galaxies: starburst — galaxies: star clusters — H II regions — radio continuum: galaxies — stars: formation

1. INTRODUCTION

NGC 5253 is a dwarf galaxy with an elliptical underlying structure but with bright, amorphous H II regions in the core, extensive ionized filaments, and over 100 young star clusters in the halo (Van den Bergh 1980; Caldwell & Phillips 1989). It is known to be a site of active star formation, and the starburst typically is estimated to be no older than 10 Myr. Its optical and ultraviolet spectra show the presence of hot young stars, including Wolf-Rayet stars (Walsh & Roy 1987, 1989), and it has strong Br γ emission and weak CO band-head absorption, which lead Rieke, Lebofsky, & Walker (1988) to call it the youngest starburst known. NGC 5253 is only 114' (93 kpc at 2.8 Mpc) from the large barred spiral M83, which is also undergoing a starburst, and it has been suggested that tidal interaction of the two systems has triggered their activity, although there is no direct evidence for such interaction (Rogstad, Lockhart, & Wright 1974).

The star-formation process in NGC 5253 is clearly unusual and extreme. We set out to study how star formation manifests itself at long wavelengths in this galaxy. Starbursts in large-spiral-galaxy nuclei have been well studied in the infrared, millimeter, and radio regions, and their observational signatures are more or less understood; the long-wavelength appearance of starbursts in dwarfs is much less well known. Since the interstellar medium, dust content, and metal content

of dwarf galaxies may differ strongly from spirals, their behavior may be quite different. We have therefore obtained VLA radio continuum data at 2 cm and high-resolution spectra of several lines in the 8–13 μm region, which we combine with published data and a new grid of H II-region models to analyze the present stellar population of the burst and predict its future development. We have also obtained lower frequency VLA continuum data and 3 mm continuum and CO molecular-line data, which will be published separately (Turner, Ho, & Beck 1995b; Turner, Beck, & Hurt 1995a).

2. OBSERVATIONS

H α images of NGC 5253 were obtained at the 1 m telescope of the Wise Observatory in Mitzpe Ramon, with the use of a 50 Å-wide filter centered at the rest frequency (the heliocentric velocity of NGC 5253 is 360 km s^{-1}) and a 512 × 512 CCD with spatial resolution of 0.78 pixel⁻¹. An H α image with the R-band continuum emission removed is shown in Figure 1. Astrometry was done on the full image using the Hubble Guide Star Catalog: absolute positions on the H α image are accurate to $\sim 1''$ – $2''$. The image resembles the H α contour map in Walsh & Roy (1989) in having a concentrated peak and a weak extension to the south, which Caldwell & Phillips (1989) call the H α "fork." The bright H II region in the center coincides with the compact infrared and radio emission; we will refer to it as the nucleus since "nucleus" in a star-forming dwarf is not very well defined. There is diffuse H α emission over at least 40" that is much weaker than the peak.

¹ Wise Observatory Preprint 56.

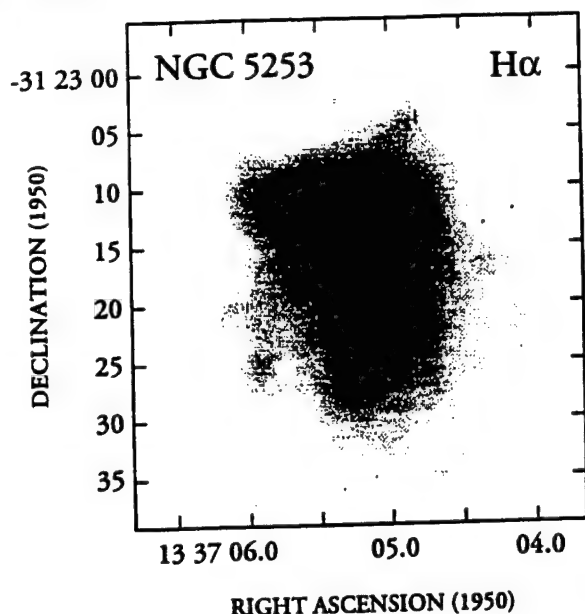


FIG. 1.—Central region of NGC 5253, in continuum-free H α emission. Absolute positions are accurate to 1"–2".

High-resolution radio continuum maps were made at the Very Large Array.² The 2 cm observations were made 1992 February 11 with the array in BC configuration. The 2 cm absolute flux is accurate to better than 5%, and the absolute positional accuracy is 0".05. The synthesized beam size is $1''.9 \times 1''.5$, FWHM, p.a. 32° . The 2 cm map is shown in Figure 2 (left) and is also shown overlaid on the H α gray-scale image (right). The registration accuracy of the latter is limited by the uncertainty in the astrometry of the H α image, which is $\sim 1''$ – $2''$. The radio results, along with those at longer wavelengths from the literature, are shown in Table 1.

Published infrared data on NGC 5253 include *IRAS* fluxes, a spectrum by the Low Resolution Spectrometer on *IRAS*, which did not see any clear features, near-infrared photometry by Moorwood & Glass (1982), measurements of the 2.17 and 4.05 μm Br γ and Br α lines by Kawara, Nishida, & Phillips (1989), searches for H $_2$ emission by Mouri et al. (1989), and a moderate-resolution 8–13 μm spectrum by Aitken et al. (1982). We obtained a spectrum with high spatial ($1''.6$) and spectral (30 km s^{-1}) resolution of lines in the 8–13 μm region by use of a cryogenic spectrometer, Irshell (Lacy et al. 1989), on the 3.6 m ESO telescope at La Silla, Chile. Wavelength regions equivalent to 900 km s^{-1} in velocity centered on each of the [Ne II] 12.8 μm , [Ar III] 8.99 μm , and [S IV] 10.5 μm lines were measured. The [S IV] line was observed in three positions separated by $1''.6$ north-south and the [Ar III] in three positions separated by $1''$ north-south. Fluxes and limits for spectral features in the infrared are shown in Table 1. A typical measurement of the [S IV] line is displayed in Figure 3.

3. RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

3.1. Spatial Structure; Extinction

The different long-wavelength measurements result in slightly different sizes for the central source, but all indicate that it is

² The VLA is a facility of the National Radio Astronomy Observatory, which is operated by Associated Universities, Inc., under contract with the National Science Foundation.

TABLE 1

NGC 5253

Right Ascension (2 cm peak) $13^{\text{h}}37^{\text{m}}05^{\text{s}}.124$ Declination (2 cm peak) $-31^{\circ}23'13''.23$

Distance 2.8 Mpc

| Feature | θ_{a} | Flux | Reference |
|-----------------------------------|---------------------|---|-----------|
| $S_{21 \text{ cm}}$ | $< 1'$ | $90 \pm 40 \text{ mJy}$ | 1 |
| $S_{20 \text{ cm}}$ | $20'' \times 40''$ | 55 mJy^a | 2 |
| $S_{6 \text{ cm}}$ | < 2.5 | $64 \pm 10 \text{ mJy}$ | 3 |
| $S_{6 \text{ cm}}$ | $20'' \times 40''$ | 49 mJy^a | 2 |
| $S_{2 \text{ cm}}$ | $6''$ | $35 \pm 3 \text{ mJy}$ | 4 |
| $S_{2 \text{ cm}}$ | $20'' \times 40''$ | 54 mJy^a | 4 |
| [Ne II] 12.8 μm | $1''.6$ | $< 10^{-13} \text{ ergs s}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ | 4 |
| [S IV] 10.5 μm | $1''.6$ | $3.9 \times 10^{-12} \text{ ergs s}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ | 4 |
| [Ar III] 8.99 μm | $1''.6$ | $3.6 \times 10^{-13} \text{ ergs s}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ | 4 |

^a Fluxes measured from interferometer maps: there may be unresolved flux for size scales larger than $15''$ – $20''$ for the 6 and 2 cm maps, and larger than $45''$ – $60''$ for the 20 cm map. See text.

REFERENCES.—(1) Lequeux 1971; (2) Turner et al. 1995b; (3) Whiteoak 1970; (4) this paper.

very small—less than $6''$ in the 10 μm continuum (Telesco, Dressel, & Wolstencroft 1993). It is not pointlike: the central radio source, which contains nearly half the flux of the central $30''$ region, can be fit by a Gaussian of peak intensity $S = 23 \text{ mJy beam}^{-1}$ and size $0''.8$ – $0''.9$, FWHM. The position of the radio peak is $\alpha = 13^{\text{h}}37^{\text{m}}05^{\text{s}}.124$, $\delta = -31^{\circ}23'13''.23$. This central source is surrounded by bright emission that covers $\sim 6''$ in diameter, or 80–90 pc. The [S IV] emission extends over $2''$ – $4''$, which is significantly larger than the point-spread function. For the adopted distance to NGC 5253, the characteristic size of the infrared source is less than 100 pc, which is a factor of ~ 5 smaller than the area over which optical emission lines are seen. However, although it is compact, the source is very unlikely to be a Seyfert or other active galactic nucleus (AGN) because of the low velocity width of the [S IV] line (displayed in Fig. 3). It is almost certainly a cluster of very young stars. We discuss in the following sections the stellar contents of this cluster, its age, and how it fits into the overall processes of star formation and evolution in NGC 5253.

Figure 2 (right) shows the relative locations of the 2 cm emission and H α emission in the starburst. Because the 2 cm emission is nearly all thermal bremsstrahlung emission (§ 3.2), the 2 cm emission and the H α emission both trace ionized gas. However, the morphologies of these tracers are similar, but not identical, in NGC 5253. The 2 cm and H α peaks are not coincident, although the offset is small enough, $\sim 2''$, that it conceivably could be caused by uncertainties in the optical astrometry. Extinction is also a possibility. The H α is slightly more extended overall than the 2 cm emission, although this may be due to undersampling of the extended emission by the interferometer, on size scales greater than $15''$. The patchy features around the edges of the continuum source (Fig. 2, left) suggest that this is the case.

In star-formation regions, only a fraction of the total activity is typically visible at short wavelengths, and although dwarf galaxies have less obscuration than do spiral nuclei, the extinction can still be substantial on small size scales. Walsh & Roy (1989) found $A_v = 1 \pm 1 \text{ mag}$ from the H α /H β ratio in the central part of the galaxy. We estimate the extinction through the star-forming region from the Brackett lines, which may be expected to probe deeper into the galaxy and find greater total obscuration. If we assume $T_e = 12,500 \text{ K}$, similar to the

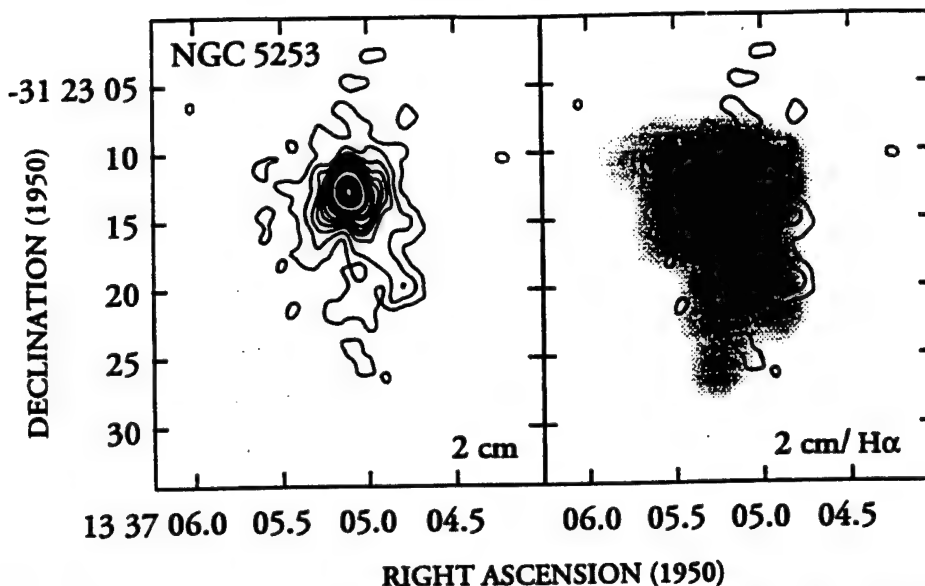


FIG. 2.—The 2 cm emission from the central region of NGC 5253 (left). The beam size is $1''.9 \times 1''.5$, p.a. 32° . Contour levels are multiples of $0.2 \text{ mJy beam}^{-1}$ up to $1.2 \text{ mJy beam}^{-1}$, then 1.6, 2.0, 3.0, and multiples of 4 mJy beam^{-1} thereafter. The peak flux density is 22 mJy beam^{-1} . The 2 cm contours are also shown overlaid on the H α image (right). Registration uncertainties are $\sim 1''\text{--}2''$, limited by the optical astrometry.

11,000–13,000 K temperatures derived by Walsh & Roy, the intrinsic value of $\text{Br}\alpha/\text{Br}\gamma$ is 2.77 (Ho, Beck, & Turner 1990), and the Brackett-line measurements of Kawara et al. (1989) indicate that there are 0.56 mag of relative extinction between 2.17 and $4.05 \mu\text{m}$. This implies A_v of 12 mag if extinction varies as λ^{-2} or 7 mag for a $\lambda^{-1.5}$ extinction law. These values of A_v are consistent with what Kawara et al. found from the depth of the $10 \mu\text{m}$ feature and are close to the obscuration in typical spiral-galaxy nuclei but are significantly larger than the H α /H β result. That there is extinction of less than 1 mag at $4.05 \mu\text{m}$ implies that it is unlikely for there to be a very obscured component that is not sampled even in the infrared.

The extinction and spatial structure show that the infrared and radio emission come from a compact region that is so obscured it cannot reliably be studied in the optical or ultraviolet. This cluster is embedded in the extended ionized gas excited by the less obscured young stars seen at optical and shorter wavelengths.

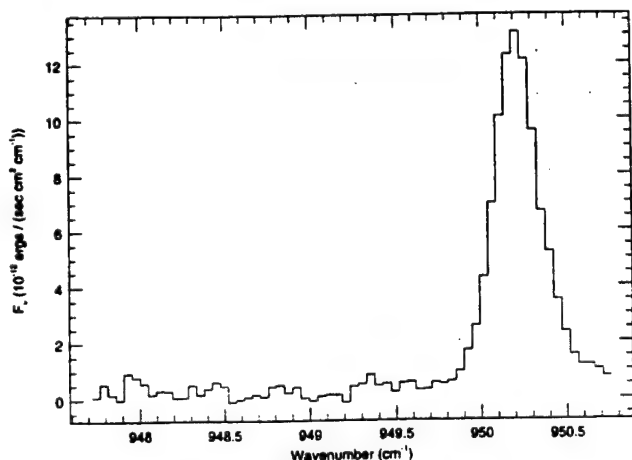


FIG. 3.—[S IV] line observed with Irshell with a $1''.6$ slit

3.2. Radio Spectrum

The plasmas ionized by recently formed OB stars are sources of radio continuum emission as well as Brackett lines. In almost all normal galaxies, the radio spectrum is a mixture of optically thin, thermal free-free emission, with a $\nu^{-0.1}$ spectrum, and nonthermal synchrotron emission, which has a significantly steeper slope. The shorter radio wavelengths will therefore see more thermal and less nonthermal emission, which was our motivation for obtaining 2 cm data on NGC 5253. Analysis of the radio spectrum of NGC 5253 is made difficult by the heterogeneity of the data: the 21 cm and 6 cm measurements of Lequeux (1971) and Whiteoak (1970) were made with single-dish telescopes of differing beam size, and although Lequeux determined that the 21 cm source size was less than $1''$, these fluxes cannot be simply compared to the high-resolution 2 cm map. The maximum extent of the mapped 2 cm emission is $20'' \times 40''$, or $270 \text{ pc} \times 540 \text{ pc}$. The total flux in this map, 54 mJy, is nearly twice that in the central $6''$, which is 35 mJy. There is evidence that the 2 cm flux is resolved out by the interferometer on size scales greater than $15''$, although comparison with the single-dish 6 cm flux of Whiteoak indicates that this "missing" flux represents less than 15%–20% of the total. However, the central $15''\text{--}20''$ region is well sampled by the 2 cm map.

The most striking result of the radio data is the flatness of the spectrum. The radio data can be described by a single power law of spectral index ~ 0 to -0.09 —that is, completely thermal. There is no sign of the steeper component of spectral index -0.7 that dominates the continuum emission for wavelengths of 6 cm or longer in starburst galaxies (Turner & Ho 1994). Nor is there a break in the spectrum as is common in extragalactic radio sources (Deeg et al. 1993). While it is possible in theory to reproduce such a flat spectrum from an optically thick synchrotron source, such as the core sources of AGNs, the extended nature of the radio emission rules out this possibility. The simplest and most natural explanation of the spectrum is that NGC 5253 has almost entirely thermal radio

emission. We estimate that no more than 10% of the 6 cm flux is nonthermal, and less than 5% at 2 cm. NGC 5253 is comparable to II Zw 40, which is remarkable for its flat spectrum (Deeg et al. 1993), but NGC 5253 is actually flatter, with a slope of -0.1 ± 0.01 , compared to -0.21 ± 0.03 for II Zw 40.

How does the radio flux of NGC 5253 compare to the visible and infrared recombination lines of hydrogen? The radio continuum flux expected from Brackett line fluxes may be found from $S_{6\text{ cm}}(\text{mJy})/S_{\text{Br}\alpha}(10^{-12} \text{ ergs s}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-2}) \approx 40$, which is appropriate for a $T_e = 12,500 \text{ K}$ H II region. From the observed Brackett line fluxes in NGC 5253 (Kawara et al. 1989), we would then predict radio fluxes of $\sim 40 \text{ mJy}$ at 6 cm and 35 mJy at 2 cm for the $10'' \times 20''$ region corresponding to the Brackett measurement (we have assumed 0.35 mag extinction at Br α). The observed 2 cm flux in the same region is 45 mJy. The predicted 2 cm flux is therefore 75%–80% of the observed flux. Given that the total radio fluxes of Table 1 indicate that most of the radio emission is thermal, it is likely that the discrepancy between the Brackett prediction and the observed radio flux is due to extinction in the near-infrared, although peculiar nebular conditions (including temperature variations) or a small amount of nonthermal radio emission are also possibilities. It is more difficult to compare the radio and infrared line fluxes to the H α and H β measurements; while the radio continuum and infrared lines are likely to arise in the same volume and are relatively unaffected by extinction, the optical lines are much more susceptible to obscuration and may be dominated by the low-density, unobscured ionized regions that are less important at longer wavelengths. We conclude that the discrepancy between the 20 mJy of 6 cm flux that would be predicted from Osmer, Smith, & Weedman's (1974) measurement of H β in a $38''$ aperture and the observed value of 51 mJy in the same region (Turner et al. 1995b) is best explained by extinction, the alternative explanation of a major nonthermal contribution to the radio being ruled out by the flat radio spectrum and the basic agreement of the radio and Brackett line fluxes.

The Brackett lines and the radio spectrum of NGC 5253 thus imply that the galaxy contains a large population of OB stars responsible for ionizing the gas, but the absence of a significant nonthermal radio component means the number of supernovae must be very small. Standard supernovae and SNRs have a wide range of radio luminosity, so we cannot calculate an exact upper limit on their number in NGC 5253. Given that the nonthermal fraction in NGC 5253 is less than 5% at 2 cm, or 2–3 mJy, and that the typical Galactic SNR has a spectral luminosity at 2 cm of $L_2 = 2 \times 10^{17} \text{ W Hz}^{-1}$, we estimate that we could have detected 10 SNRs. Bright SNRs or radio supernovae (RSNs; Weiler & Sramek 1988) are even harder to hide—we could have detected fewer than half a dozen Cas A's, for example, or a single RSN. This is most unusual for a starburst. For comparison, the starburst in the nucleus of NGC 253 has a nonthermal fraction of 80% at 2 cm (Turner & Ho 1983), and contains the energetic equivalent of hundreds of SNRs, yet has a Lyman continuum rate only twice that of NGC 5253.

The simplest explanation for the lack of radio SNRs in NGC 5253 is that the nuclear starburst is very young [less than $(1-2) \times 10^7 \text{ yr}$] and that star formation in the cluster was coeval to a very high degree. This would be consistent with the lack of CO band-head absorption (Rieke et al. 1988). That there are two optically detected supernovae in the last century more than $30''$ from the nucleus agrees with the model that star

formation in NGC 5253 started in the outer regions well before it started in the center (Caldwell & Phillips 1989). Our maps show no sign of radio emission from the neighborhood of SN 1895b, $32''$ northeast of the nucleus, and do not include the region of SN 1972e, $102''$ south of the nucleus; the large-beam radio maps were made before SN 1972e and after SN 1895b had faded. The absence of supernovae in the nucleus argues that the unusual [Fe II] and [Fe III] emission observed by Lumsden, Puxley, & Doherty (1994) is more likely to be due to their first suggested mechanism (H II regions with low iron depletion) than to their second (many young supernovae). Similarly, the soft X-ray emission (Martin & Kennicutt 1995) and filamentary morphology (Marlowe et al. 1995) are more likely to be the result of stellar winds or some other mechanism than SNRs.

There are other possible, although far less likely, explanations for the lack of radio SNRs in NGC 5253. Radio synchrotron emission in SNRs is produced by cosmic rays accelerated in the turbulent regions behind supernova shocks. This process is of course very dependent on the circumstellar environment, which probably explains the difference between the bright and short-lived RSNs and the longer lived, standard SNRs. Low-metallicity stars will have low mass-loss rates, so the circumstellar environment in this starburst may not be sufficiently extensive to favor the formation of either RSNs or SNRs. However, these stars are so young that there must be gas left over from the star-formation process that would generate radio emission. Other improbable explanations for the lack of radio SNRs include the lack of a magnetic field, which seems unlikely given the presence of ionized gas and likely turbulence, or an unusually swift evolution of the SNRs into the radiative phase, which would have no obvious cause in NGC 5253, and which would not explain why it is different from other starbursts in this regard. Yet another possibility, even more speculative, is that the highest mass stars may not become supernovae, in which case a top-heavy initial mass function (IMF) could be the reason for the lack of SNRs.

3.3. Stellar Population

The current stellar population in the obscured nucleus can be deduced from the mid-infrared spectrum. However, this technique, which has been widely used for Galactic sources, must be applied with care to extragalactic objects, the metallicities of which may differ drastically from solar. The [S IV] line in particular is not a reliable stellar temperature diagnostic unless the metallicity and the details of the nebular structure are known and accounted for. Beck & Sutherland (1995) have shown that the [S IV] line can be enhanced strongly by low metallicity and suppressed by high density. The lines of argon and neon are less affected by nebular structure and metallicity, but only [Ar III] was seen in NGC 5253, so it is necessary to use [S IV] and a more realistic model grid that will take account of the metallicity and nebular parameters if we are to derive the stellar temperature. We have used the program MAPPINGS II (Sutherland & Dopita 1993) to calculate line strengths of isobaric spherical H II regions with nebular characteristics typical of infrared star-formation sources: $\log n_e = 8$ or density $\sim 10^4$ and ionization parameters $\log Q = 8.5$ (where $\log Q = \log U + \log c$). The input ionizing spectra were R. L. Kurucz (1992, private communication) models with solar or 0.1 solar metal abundances (these models are, strictly speaking, applicable only to single sources, and the ionizing spectrum of a group of stars may differ from that of a single star, so these

results should be taken as approximate). The correction for relative extinction between the [Ar III] and [S IV] wavelengths is negligible.

We found that the [S IV]/[Ar III] ratio observed in NGC 5253 cannot be produced by any solar-abundance model, even one excited by 50,000 K stars. The $Z = 0.1 Z_{\odot}$ models, which are closest to the Z of 0.15–0.25 Z_{\odot} found from optical measurements of Walsh & Roy (1989), indicate that stars between 40,000 and 45,000 K with the above nebular parameters will have [S IV]/[Ar III] and [S IV]/[Ne II] ratios consistent with those seen in NGC 5253. (Aitken et al. 1982, using simple models with solar abundances, deduced that the exciting stars in NGC 5253 must be well over 50,000 K for the [S IV] 10.5 μ m line to be so strong. Our much less extreme result reflects the enhancement of [S IV] for a star of a given temperature at low metallicity.) This result is not very sensitive to small (less than a factor of 3) changes in the metallicity or to the presence of a reasonable amount of dust. A main-sequence star of the deduced temperature would have 35–40 M_{\odot} and a main-sequence lifetime at that temperature of $(1.5\text{--}2) \times 10^6$ yr (Schaller et al. 1993).

The above assumes that the star cluster is very young and coevally formed, which, as discussed above, is the simplest explanation for the lack of supernovae. If we admit one of the more speculative possibilities mentioned above to explain the absence of SNRs, the small [S IV]-emitting cluster may contain more massive stars that have cooled down or entered the W-R stage. Preliminary calculations of the ionizing spectra of clusters (Sutherland, Shull, & Beck 1995) indicate that a coevally formed cluster with this effective temperature would be no older than 2×10^6 yr. If star formation took place in a Gaussian burst in which the star-formation rate is peaked at 5×10^6 yr with a spread of 2×10^6 yr, the cluster could be this hot at ages as advanced as 9×10^6 yr (4×10^6 yr after the peak). If Wolf-Rayet stars form in the cluster and dominate the ionization at late times, when it would otherwise be too cool to produce the observed infrared spectrum, it could be 1.5×10^7 yr old (this possibility is open to speculation, as the behavior and appearance of Wolf-Rayet stars in dense, obscured clusters are neither observationally nor theoretically known). Approximate as these numbers are, they do agree with the thermal radio spectrum, the lack of supernovae, and the absence of supergiants (Moorwood & Glass 1982) in suggesting that the central starburst is no more than 10^7 yr old and probably much younger.

We can estimate the stellar population needed to account for the radio, infrared, and line emission from the total ionization rate. Using Ho et al.'s (1990) calculations relating radio and Brackett line fluxes to ionizing flux and Lacy, Beck, & Geballe's (1982) work on the emission measure from ionic fine-structure lines, we find that the Brackett line fluxes require an ionizing rate of $2.7 \times 10^{52} \text{ s}^{-1}$, the 2 cm radio continuum (in the same area as the Brackett lines) needs $3.2 \times 10^{52} \text{ s}^{-1}$, and the [S IV] flux requires $2.2 \times 10^{52} \text{ s}^{-1}$. The last differs from Aitken et al.'s (1982) result for several reasons. First, the flux we measured is only 65% of theirs, which may be related to the higher spectral resolution. Second, they used 4 Mpc for the distance and we used 2.8 Mpc. Third, they assumed solar abundances and we assumed 0.25 solar abundance for sulfur, which is what is seen in the optical emission region of NGC 5253, and that the fraction of sulfur in S^{+3} was 0.5, which the models indicate is a plausible ionic fraction for 45,000 K stars and 0.1–0.2 Z_{\odot} .

Because of the uncertainties in the sulfur abundance and the difference between the Brackett and radio emission described above, we adopt $3 \times 10^{52} \text{ s}^{-1}$ for the ionization rate. From Panagia's (1973) results, this ionizing flux could be produced by $\sim 2 \times 10^3$ O6 stars at 42,000 K or $\sim 1 \times 10^3$ O5.5 stars at 44,500 K. Vacca (1994) showed that the ionizing flux from a star at a fixed temperature increases as the metallicity decreases, to the extent that stars of these temperatures will produce roughly twice as much ionizing flux if they are of 0.05 solar metallicity as compared to solar-metallicity stars. For the moderate metallicity of NGC 5253, the effect will be less; we estimate a 25% increase in the ionization per star. Another complication is that the ionization rate of a physical cluster of mixed stellar types will differ from that of simplified model used here. Even with all these uncertainties, it is still apparent that the small obscured star cluster in NGC 5253 contains from several hundred to several thousand early O stars.

Of particular interest is the very compact 2 cm emission core, which has a size of 11–12 pc. The 2 cm flux in this core is 23 mJy, which is about half the total flux. We would therefore expect that this region contains $\sim 500\text{--}1000$ O stars. If these are all in the $\sim 0.8\text{--}0.9$ area of the radio core, the stellar density will be 0.5–1 O stars pc^{-3} . The total stellar density may be estimated from the number of O stars if we assume an IMF. If we choose an IMF $\propto M^{-3.2}$ for stars larger than 10 M_{\odot} and flatter for smaller stars, we find for every 35–40 M_{\odot} star ~ 40 stars of masses 10–35 M_{\odot} and 20–90 stars, depending on the exponent chosen in the low-mass region, of 1–10 M_{\odot} . This would lead to a total stellar density of 30–130 stars pc^{-3} in the central star cluster. This high stellar density is uncharacteristic of Galactic star-forming regions and instead is more what one would expect for the central regions of a globular cluster.

4. CONCLUSIONS

Our infrared and radio observations of the obscured nucleus of NGC 5253 show that it contains a dense cluster of a few thousand massive and very young stars. From the high [S IV]/[Ar III] ratio we deduce that the cluster ionization is dominated by metal-poor stars of 40,000–45,000 K; the deduced age of the cluster is no more than 10^7 yr and more likely a few times 10^6 yr. This young age is probably the reason the radio continuum emission is entirely thermal; in fact, this requires that the cluster be not only young but coeval. The youth of the nuclear star cluster agrees with the picture that star formation has proceeded from the outskirts toward the nucleus in this galaxy. We may expect in the near (astronomically speaking) future to see supernovae in this star cluster and, possibly, changes in the ionization as Wolf-Rayet stars develop.

While the youth of the NGC 5253 starburst and its progress through the galaxy are well established, there are still important, unanswered questions about this object. First, the starburst started so recently that the triggering mechanism should still be obvious, but there is no candidate for a trigger except the hypothesized interaction with M83. What started the starburst? Second, what will happen to the dense central star cluster? What are its dynamics? Finally, are the characteristics of NGC 5253 that now appear so unusual—the thermal radio spectrum and the concentrated cluster of coevally formed hot stars—actually common among dwarf-galaxy starbursts?

We are very grateful to Dr. Thijs van der Hulst for permission to use the [Ar III] data and to Dr. Schuyler Van Dyk

for assistance with the astrometry. S. C. B. thanks the Joint Institute for Laboratory Astrophysics for a visiting fellowship and P. Conti and R. Sutherland for discussions and advice. This work was partly supported by Binational Science Foun-

dation grant 89-0070. J. T. acknowledges helpful discussions with Adam Burrows and Nino Panagia and the support of NSF grant AST-9417968. Observations with Irshell are supported by USAF contract F19628-93-K-0011.

REFERENCES

- Aitken, D. K., Roche, P. F., Allen, M. C., & Phillips, M. M. 1982, *MNRAS*, 199, 31P
- Beck, S. C., & Sutherland, R. S. 1995, in preparation
- Caldwell, N., & Phillips, M. M. 1989, *ApJ*, 338, 789
- Deeg, H.-J., Brinks, E., Duric, N., Klein, U., & Skillman, E. 1993, *ApJ*, 410, 626
- Ho, P. T. P., Beck, S. C., & Turner, J. 1990, *ApJ*, 349, 57
- Kawara, K., Nishida, M., & Phillips, M. M. 1989, *ApJ*, 337, 230
- Lacy, J. H., Achtermann, J. M., Bruce, D. E., Lester, D. F., Peck, M. C., & Gaulema, S. D. 1989, *PASP*, 101, 1166
- Lacy, J. H., Beck, S. C., & Geballe, T. R. 1982, *ApJ*, 255, 510
- Lequeux, J. 1971, *A&A*, 15, 30
- Lumsden, G. L., Puxley, P. J., & Doherty, R. M. 1994, *MNRAS*, 268, 821
- Marlowe, A. T., Heckman, T. M., Wyse, R. F. G., & Schommer, R. 1995, *ApJ*, 438, 563
- Martin, C. L., & Kennicutt, R. C., Jr. 1995, preprint
- Moorwood, A. F. M., & Glass, I. S. 1982, *A&A*, 115, 84
- Mouri, H., Taniguchi, Y., Kawara, K., & Nishida, M. 1989, *ApJ*, 346, L73
- Osmer, P. S., Smith, M. G., & Weedman, D. W. 1974, *ApJ*, 192, 279
- Panagia, N. 1973, *AJ*, 78, 929
- Rieke, G. H., Lebofsky, M. J., & Walker, C. E. 1988, *ApJ*, 325, 679
- Rogstad, D. H., Lockhart, I. A., & Wright, M. C. H. 1974, *ApJ*, 193, 309
- Schaller, P. G., Schaefer, D., Meynet, G., & Maeder, A. 1993, *A&AS*, 96, 269
- Sutherland, R. S., & Dopita, M. A. 1993, *ApJS*, 88, 253
- Sutherland, R. S., Shull, M., & Beck, S. C. 1995, in preparation
- Telesco, C. M., Dressel, L. L., & Wolstencroft, R. D. 1993, *ApJ*, 414, 120
- Turner, J. L., Beck, S. C., & Hurt, R. L. 1995a, in preparation
- Turner, J. L., & Ho, P. T. P. 1983, *ApJ*, 268, L79
- , 1994, *ApJ*, 421, 122
- Turner, J. L., Ho, P. T. P., & Beck, S. C. 1995b, in preparation
- Vacca, W. D. 1994, *ApJ*, 421, 140
- Van den Bergh, S. 1980, *PASP*, 92, 122
- Walsh, J. R., & Roy, J.-R. 1987, *ApJ*, 319, L57
- , 1989, *MNRAS*, 239, 297
- Weiler, K., & Sramek, R. 1988, *ARA&A*, 26, 295
- Whiteoak, J. B. 1970, *Astrophys. Lett.*, 5, 29

SPECTROSCOPY OF EVOLVED STARS IN THE NEAR INFRARED: EXPLORATIONS BEYOND THE AGB

DOUGLAS M. KELLY

Department of Astronomy, University of Texas, Austin, Texas 78712
Electronic mail: dkelly@astro.as.utexas.edu

WILLIAM B. LATTE

National Radio Astronomy Observatory,¹ 949 N. Cherry Avenue, Campus Building 65, Tucson, Arizona 85721
Electronic mail: wlatte@nrao.edu

Received 1994 June 8; revised 1994 November 7

ABSTRACT

We present spectra taken between $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.3\ \mu\text{m}$ for a sample of evolved stars ranging from Mira variable stars to planetary nebulae. An evolution can be seen from the absorption spectra of the late-type stars to the emission line spectra of the planetary nebulae. We compare emission line strengths for objects ranging from $T_{\text{eff}} = 30\,000$ to $200\,000\ \text{K}$, and we use infrared and visible line ratios to determine densities and temperatures in the emission line regions. We examine the four factors that are most important to determining relative ion strengths—stellar temperature, evolutionary status, excitation mechanism, and clumpiness. It is found that clumps appear to be common, and that shocks are very important to the excitation and shaping of planetary nebulae. We also find that the strength of the low ionization and molecular emission lines decreases with age, and we use a filling factor analysis to show that this evolution is caused by a decrease in the amount of low ionization material close to the star.

1. INTRODUCTION

Recent imaging studies are providing important insights into the formation and evolution of planetary nebulae (PN; e.g., Schwarz *et al.* 1992; Balick *et al.* 1992, 1993; Graham *et al.* 1993; Latter *et al.* 1993; Kastner *et al.* 1994; Latter *et al.* 1994). Stars with initial masses of roughly $M_* \sim 1\text{--}8\ M_\odot$ build up a carbon–oxygen degenerate core while on the asymptotic giant branch (AGB). Mass is driven from the surface by a combination of pulsations and radiation pressure (Jura 1986). When the core mass approaches $0.6\ M_\odot$, the efficiency of radiation-driven mass loss increases rapidly and most of the remaining envelope material is ejected during a $\tau \approx 1000\text{--}10\,000\ \text{yr}$ period. Since the density in the stellar atmosphere is high and the temperature is low, the ejected material is predominantly molecular. When the envelope mass drops to $M_{\text{env}} \approx 0.01\ M_\odot$, the pulsations cease, the mass loss rate drops by a factor of 100, and the star evolves off the AGB (Schönberner 1987). As the envelope of the star contracts and rises in temperature, the luminosity of the star remains nearly constant. The momentum of the wind is undiminished and the low mass wind is accelerated to very high velocities ($v \sim 1500\ \text{km s}^{-1}$). This fast wind plows into the slower red giant wind and sweeps the material into shells (see Kwok *et al.* 1978). As the central star and nebula evolve, a photodissociation front moves through the gas and the circumstellar envelope changes from molecular to atomic to ionized. The gross morphology of the nebula depends mainly on its age and on the isotropy of mass loss on the AGB (see Balick 1987). By studying details of the morphol-

ogy and spectra of PN and protoplanetary nebulae (PPN), we can learn more about the nature of AGB mass loss and the shaping and excitation of PN envelopes.

In this paper, we investigate the origin and evolution of planetary nebulae by tracing the evolution of their $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.3\ \mu\text{m}$ spectra. Our study begins with AGB stars and other highly evolved stars (WX Ser, IRC+10°420, IRC+10°216, AFGL 915). We also observed four of the PPN candidates identified by Kwok (1993) (IRAS 04296+3429, IRAS 23304+6147, AFGL 618, AFGL 2688), two symbiotic stars (HM Sge, V1016 Cyg), as well as several young and more evolved PN (Hubble 12, NGC 6790, VY 2–2, NGC 7027). The Orion Nebula is presented as a comparison object.

The $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.3\ \mu\text{m}$ region has several attributes that make it a good choice for this study. It offers low attenuation, numerous molecular features, including high vibrational transitions of H_2 , and good sensitivity to blackbody sources as cool as $T=2000\ \text{K}$. It also contains electronic transitions for many ions, including the Paschen series of hydrogen. We searched for new lines and species in our target objects and traced their atomic, molecular, and continuum emission. As we discuss in later sections, these observations give us a better understanding of the distribution and excitation of gas in PN.

A number of papers have been written over the last three decades about the infrared spectra of post-main sequence stars. The reader is referred to the following references for $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.35\ \mu\text{m}$ spectra of giants, supergiants, and oxygen- and carbon-rich AGB stars. Wing (1967) compared the $\lambda=0.75\text{--}1.1\ \mu\text{m}$ spectra of dwarfs, giants, and supergiants of various spectral types. He found that TiO and ZrO are the dominant features in the spectra of oxygen-rich post-main sequence stars, with VO becoming important for late-M

¹NRAO is operated by Associated Universities Inc., under cooperative agreement with the National Science Foundation.

TABLE 1. Log of observations.

| Object | Obs. Date | Ref. Star | Sp. Type |
|-----------------|-------------|-----------|----------|
| WX Ser | 4/9/90 | HR 5659 | G5 V |
| IRC+10°420 | 6/9/90 | HR 7354 | F6 V |
| IRC+10°216 | 5/12-15/90 | HR 3998 | F7 V |
| AFGL 915 | 10/27/90 | HR 2313 | F8 V |
| IRAS 04296+3429 | 10/27-28/90 | HR 1489 | G0 V |
| IRAS 23304+6147 | 10/27/90 | HR 8853 | F8 V |
| AFGL 2688 | 10/27-28/90 | HR 8170 | F8 V |
| | 11/4/90 | | |
| V1016 Cyg | 11/5/90 | HR 7550 | F4 V |
| HM Sge | 11/3/90 | HR 7560 | F8 V |
| Hubble 12 | 10/27-28/90 | HR 8853 | F7 V |
| | 11/3-5/90 | | |
| NGC 6790 | 10/27/90 | HR 7354 | F6 V |
| Vy 2-2 | 10/28/90 | HR 7354 | F6 V |
| | 11/4/90 | | |
| NGC 7027 | 11/14/89 | HR 8170 | F8 V |
| Orion Neb. | 11/14-16/89 | HR 2007 | G4 V |
| | 10/28/90 | | |
| | 11/3/90 | | |

stars. He also found that CN bands are the dominant features in carbon-rich stars. Lockwood (1969) measured the 0.96–1.08 μm spectra of oxygen-rich Mira variables and found a relationship between TiO band strength and temperature. Thompson *et al.* (1969a,b) detected ^{13}CO in the $\lambda=1.2\text{--}4.2$ μm spectra of carbon-rich stars and presented evidence that the $\Delta v=2$ and $\Delta v=3$ bands of ^{12}CO are saturated in these

stars. Miller (1970) observed the CN bands in the $\lambda=0.7\text{--}1.1$ μm spectrum of IRC+10°216. Lockwood (1973) made improved measurements of TiO and VO band strengths in the $\lambda=0.96\text{--}1.04$ μm spectra of M-type stars. Finally, Goebel *et al.* (1981) confirmed that CN bands are the dominant features in the $\lambda=0.7\text{--}1.5$ μm spectra of carbon-rich stars and showed that more complex molecules such as HCN and C_2H_2 are the dominant features in the $\lambda=1.5\text{--}8.0$ μm region.

There have been several recent studies of the infrared spectra of PN and PPN. The $\lambda=0.84\text{--}1.35$ μm spectrum of the bipolar PPN AFGL 618 is discussed by Latter *et al.* (1992) and Kelly *et al.* (1992). They found that the infrared spectrum is dominated by low-ionization, shock-heated lines, including strong H_2 emission. The $T_{\text{eff}} \sim 30\,000$ K central star excites fluorescent O I and H_2 lines in the $\lambda=1.11\text{--}1.23$ μm spectrum of that region. Rudy and collaborators presented a series of papers on the $\lambda=0.8\text{--}1.3$ μm spectra of PN, including IC 4997 (Rudy *et al.* 1989), V1016 Cyg (Rudy *et al.* 1990), NGC 6572 (Rudy *et al.* 1991a), BD+30°3639 (Rudy *et al.* 1991b), NGC 7027 (Rudy *et al.* 1992), and Hubble 12 (Rudy *et al.* 1993). They found that the infrared O I lines are excited by Ly β fluorescence in IC 4997 and V1016 Cyg and by UV continuum fluorescence in the other sources. They devised a method for removing the nebular

TABLE 2. Line identifications and relative fluxes.

| ID | $\lambda(\mu\text{m})$ | GL618 | V1016Cyg | HMSge | Hb12 | N6790 | Vy 2-2 | N7027 | Orion | ID | $\lambda(\mu\text{m})$ | GL618 | V1016Cyg | HMSge | Hb12 | N6790 | Vy 2-2 | N7027 | Orion |
|---------|------------------------|-------|----------|-------|-------|-------|--------|-------|-------|-------------|------------------------|-------|----------|-------|-------|-------|--------|-------|-------|
| Fe II? | 0.8930 | | .030 | .023 | - | - | - | - | - | He I | 1.0913 | .084 | .036 | .059 | .045 | .077 | .063 | .030 | .011 |
| ? | 0.8975 | .025 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | Pa γ | 1.0938 | .375 | .351 | .527 | .411 | .507 | .729 | .566 | .495 |
| He I | 0.8997 | - | - | .015 | .0082 | - | .020 | .121 | .079 | H $_2$ | 1.0997 | .13 | - | x | - | - | - | - | - |
| Pa 10 | 0.9015 | .106 | .072 | .145 | .106 | .052 | .145 | - | - | H $_2$ | 1.1172 | .27 | - | x | - | - | - | - | - |
| [Fe II] | 0.9034 | .088 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | H $_2$ | 1.1201 | .059 | - | x | - | - | - | - | - |
| [S III] | 0.9069 | .106 | .15 | .77 | .81 | .53 | 1.88 | 1.68 | 1.32 | H $_2$ | 1.1208 | .082 | - | x | .0081 | x | .017 | - | .011 |
| C I | 0.9112 | .34 | - | - | - | - | - | .176 | .128 | O I | 1.1287 | .059 | .17 | x | - | - | - | - | - |
| Pa 9 | 0.9229 | .136 | x | x | x | x | x | - | - | H $_2$ | 1.1301 | .066 | - | x | - | - | - | - | .0091 |
| [Fe II] | 0.9345 | - | x | x | x | x | x | .055 | - | C I | 1.1330 | - | - | x | - | - | - | .0076 | - |
| ? | 0.9362 | - | x | x | x | x | x | .008 | - | ? | 1.1344 | - | - | x | - | - | - | .016 | .006 |
| ? | 0.9449 | - | - | - | - | - | .028 | .012 | .017 | [P II] | 1.1468 | .075 | x | x | .001 | x | x | - | - |
| He I | 0.9464 | - | - | .023 | .028 | .042 | - | - | - | H $_2$ | 1.1619 | .23 | x | x | - | x | x | .182 | - |
| ? | 0.9495 | - | - | .013 | - | - | - | - | - | He II | 1.1626 | - | x | x | - | x | x | .025 | - |
| ? | 0.9516 | - | - | .14 | 1.48 | 4.37 | 5.29 | 7.02 | - | He II | 1.1673 | - | x | x | .001 | x | x | .002 | .015 |
| [S III] | 0.9531 | .66 | .32 | 1.97 | 3.16 | 1.48 | 4.37 | 5.29 | 7.02 | C I | 1.1754 | .022 | x | x | .001 | x | x | - | - |
| Pa 8 | 0.9546 | .14 | .064 | .29 | .23 | .27 | - | .029 | .029 | [Fe II] | 1.1831 | .025 | x | x | .002 | x | x | - | - |
| He I | 0.9604 | - | x | x | x | x | x | - | .008 | H $_2$ | 1.1854 | .16 | x | x | .001 | x | x | .051 | .012 |
| He I | 0.9703 | - | x | x | x | x | x | .003 | - | [Fe II] | 1.1882 | .21 | x | x | .001 | x | x | - | - |
| [Fe II] | 0.9756 | - | x | x | x | x | x | .006 | - | [P II] | 1.1892 | .081 | x | x | .0015 | x | x | - | - |
| ? | 0.9770 | - | x | x | x | x | x | .010 | .006 | C I | 1.1894 | - | x | x | .015 | x | x | .012 | .015 |
| [C II] | 0.9824 | .91 | x | x | x | x | x | .035 | .020 | He I | 1.1969 | - | x | x | .002 | x | x | .002 | .004 |
| [C I] | 0.9850 | 2.6 | x | x | x | x | x | .011 | .006 | ? | 1.2292 | - | x | x | .002 | x | x | .011 | .003 |
| C II | 0.9904 | - | x | x | x | x | x | .0059 | - | H $_2$ | 1.2327 | .14 | x | x | .002 | x | x | .001 | .002 |
| ? | 1.0014 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .027 | - | H $_2$ | 1.2380 | .19 | x | x | - | x | x | .003 | - |
| He I | 1.0031 | .022 | - | - | - | - | - | .38 | - | H $_2$ | 1.2416 | .088 | x | x | .027 | x | x | .014 | .021 |
| Pa 7 | 1.0049 | .28 | .19 | .28 | x | x | x | .0030 | - | He I | 1.2528 | - | x | x | .010 | x | x | .007 | .014 |
| N I | 1.0109 | .12 | - | - | - | - | - | .82 | - | [Fe II] | 1.2567 | .72 | x | x | .035 | .055 | .073 | .079 | .033 |
| He II | 1.0124 | - | .35 | .83 | x | x | x | .0027 | - | He I | 1.2785 | .138 | - | .035 | .055 | .073 | .079 | .033 | .030 |
| ? | 1.0212 | - | - | .0088 | x | x | x | .072 | .097 | Pa β | 1.2818 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.00 |
| [S II] | 1.0286 | .34 | .015 | .15 | .011 | .015 | .026 | .072 | .097 | ? | 1.2870 | .072 | - | .012 | - | - | - | - | - |
| He I | 1.0311 | - | - | .0053 | - | - | - | - | - | ? | 1.2893 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .005 | - |
| [S II] | 1.0320 | .47 | .024 | .20 | .015 | .029 | .035 | .105 | .137 | He II | 1.2914 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| [S II] | 1.0336 | .34 | .019 | .13 | .0096 | .021 | .020 | .079 | .109 | H $_2$ | 1.2929 | .034 | - | - | .0022 | - | .0042 | .0022 | .0047 |
| [S II] | 1.0370 | .16 | .013 | .088 | .0035 | .0077 | .011 | .036 | .053 | [Fe II] | 1.2943 | .100 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| [N II] | 1.0398 | 1.69 | .020 | .18 | .011 | .0059 | .012 | .029 | .016 | C I | 1.2950 | .012 | - | - | .0037 | .0050 | - | .0033 | .0044 |
| N II | 1.0408 | 1.16 | .015 | .14 | .0068 | .0053 | .011 | .024 | .0072 | He I | 1.2968 | - | - | - | .0046 | x | x | .0027 | .0036 |
| He II | 1.0420 | - | - | - | - | - | - | .015 | - | He I | 1.2985 | - | x | x | .024 | x | x | .003 | .038 |
| ? | 1.0447 | - | - | .046 | - | - | - | - | .007 | O I | 1.3165 | .13 | x | x | .0035 | x | x | .0026 | .0089 |
| ? | 1.0519 | - | x | x | .003 | - | x | .006 | .013 | [Fe II] | 1.3205 | .22 | x | x | .0012 | x | x | .0011 | .0063 |
| C I | 1.0685 | .06 | x | x | - | - | x | .015 | .005 | [Fe II] | 1.3278 | .062 | x | x | - | - | - | - | - |
| C I | 1.0754 | - | x | x | - | - | x | - | - | | | | | | | | | | |
| He I | 1.0830 | .75 | 3.01 | 6.48 | 8.30 | 9.11 | 7.67 | 8.10 | 4.98 | | | | | | | | | | |
| H $_2$ | 1.0848 | .34 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | | | | | | | | | | |
| ? | 1.0858 | - | .065 | - | - | - | - | - | - | | | | | | | | | | |

Notes to Table 2

- observed, line not clearly detected
 x spectra do not include this wavelength
 * line probably present but cannot be debled from adjacent features
 : highly uncertain line flux due to uncertain continuum level and fluxing
 All line ratios are listed relative to Pa β and have been dereddened. The uncorrected Pa β fluxes (erg s $^{-1}$ cm $^{-2}$) and A_V (mag) values are as follows: AFGL 618 - 1.9×10^{-13} , 2.1; V1016 Cyg - 3.45×10^{-11} , 1.15; HM Sge - 1.16×10^{-11} , 1.3; Hubble 12 - 1.8×10^{-11} , 2.0; NGC 6790 - 1.09×10^{-11} , 2.2; Vy 2-2 - 6.6×10^{-12} , 3.4; NGC 7027 - 3.6×10^{-11} , 2.5; Orion - 6.3×10^{-12} , 1.0.

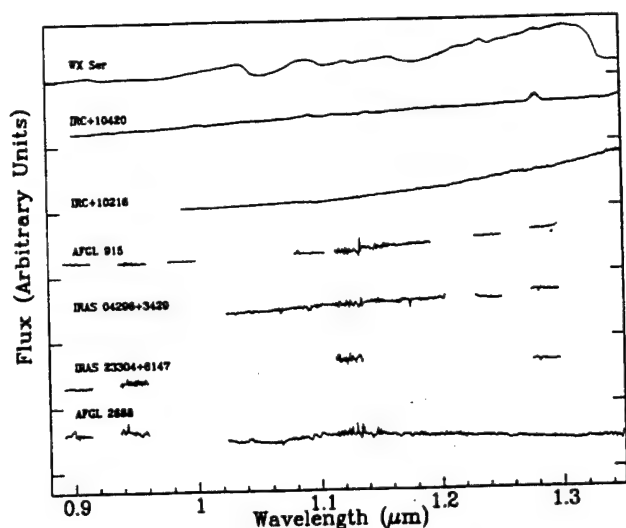


FIG. 1. The $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.35\ \mu\text{m}$ spectra of continuum dominated sources. These data were acquired with the Steward Observatory 2.3 m telescope and a germanium diode spectrometer. See Sec. 3.1.

continuum emission from a spectrum and used this technique to isolate the spectra of the central stars. They determined densities and temperatures in the emitting regions of the nebulae, and derived new abundances for several of the objects.

2. OBSERVATIONS AND DATA REDUCTION

The spectra presented in this paper were measured at the Steward Observatory 2.3 m telescope on Kitt Peak, Arizona using the GeSpec, a $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.6\ \mu\text{m}$ spectrometer with a 2×32 pixel germanium photodiode array. The twin apertures of the GeSpec are 6" in diameter and are separated by 1'. With the 600 l/mm grating the resolution is $\lambda/\Delta\lambda\sim 1000$ and the spectral coverage of each segment is $\Delta\lambda\sim 0.022\ \mu\text{m}$. With the 150 l/mm grating (used for WX Ser and IRC+10°420), the resolution is $\lambda/\Delta\lambda\sim 300$ and the spectral coverage of each segment is $\Delta\lambda\sim 0.1\ \mu\text{m}$. F and G dwarf stars were used to remove telluric absorption features and to provide flux calibration. Observing and data reduction procedures are discussed by Rix *et al.* (1990). All sources were centered in the 6" apertures, and up to 20% intensity variations resulted from pointing and guiding fluctuations. Since the data collection was very time consuming, we only made complete spectral scans of the spectroscopically most interesting objects. For the others, we observed the hydrogen recombination lines and several other diagnostic lines. The observations are summarized in Table 1; line identifications of the emission line objects are included in Table 2, and the resulting spectra are presented in Figs. 1 and 2. A more detailed version of the Orion Nebula spectrum is shown in Fig. 3. Only 5 σ and better detections are listed in Table 2. See Kelly (1993) for additional (less certain) line identifications in the spectra of Hubble 12, NGC 7027, and the Orion Nebula.

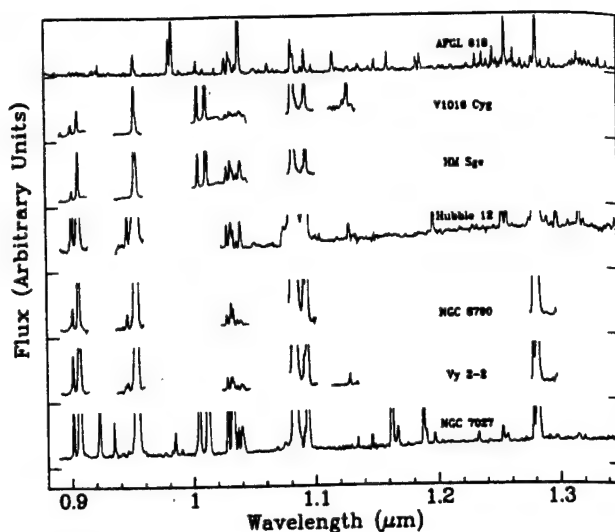


FIG. 2. The $\lambda=0.9\text{--}1.35\ \mu\text{m}$ spectra of emission line objects, acquired with the Steward Observatory 2.3 m telescope and a germanium diode spectrometer. See Sec. 3.2. Identifications for many of the prominent lines can be found in Fig. 3.

3. COMMENTS ON INDIVIDUAL SOURCES

3.1 Absorption Spectra

3.1.1 WX Serpents

WX Serpents is a Mira variable star with spectral type M8.5. Its infrared spectral features are similar to but stronger than those found in late M dwarfs (see Kirkpatrick *et al.* 1993). The strong VO absorption bands at $\lambda=1.06$ and $1.18\ \mu\text{m}$ and the deep H₂O feature at $1.34\ \mu\text{m}$ are especially noticeable in the spectrum of WX Ser.

3.1.2 IRC+10°420

IRC+10°420 is an OH/IR star (spectral type F8 Ia), but it appears to be a high mass supergiant rather than a late-AGB star (Jones *et al.* 1993). It has an infrared spectrum similar to

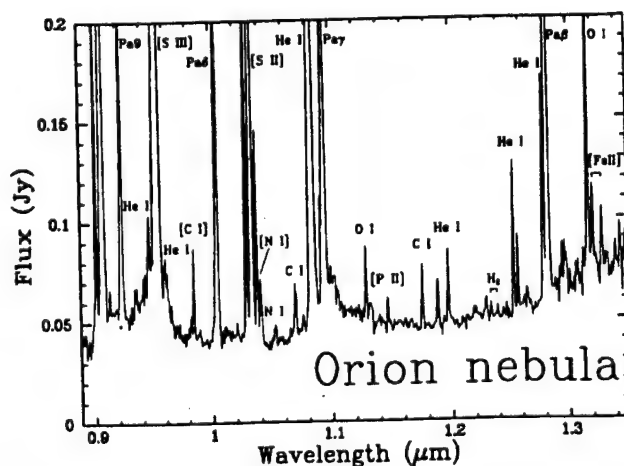


FIG. 3. The $\lambda=0.89\text{--}1.35\ \mu\text{m}$ spectrum of the Orion Nebula, acquired with the Steward Observatory 2.3 m telescope and a germanium diode spectrometer. This spectrum is shown for comparison and line identifications only. There is no analysis of the Orion Nebula in the text.

those of the early M dwarfs. Of the stars studied by Kirkpatrick *et al.* (1993), IRC+10°420 is most similar to the unpublished M1 dwarf GL 15A. IRC+10°420 has weaker FeH 0.99 μm absorption than GL 15A, as expected because of the lower density atmosphere (Allard 1992), and it has stronger ZrO (0.93–0.94, 1.166, 1.177, 1.187 μm) and VO (1.05 μm) bands. IRC+10°420 also produces weak Pa β emission. Oudmaijer *et al.* (1994) presented slightly blueshifted line profiles for Br γ , Br α , and Pf γ and a double-peaked profile for H α , and they argued that the H I lines come from a bipolar outflow that developed in the past ten years.

3.1.3 IRC+10°216

The 1.0–1.5 μm spectrum of the carbon star IRC+10°216 has few easily discernable features other than shallow CN absorption at 1.1 μm . Among the numerous faint absorption features, there are acetylene (C₂H₂) bands at 1.04 and 1.17 μm , CN bands at 1.0926, 1.0968, 1.0996, and 1.1244 μm , and dozens of what appear to be molecular absorption features scattered throughout the spectrum. The $\lambda=1.0$ –1.5 μm spectrum is dominated by thermal dust emission and is well fit by a $T_c \approx 900$ K blackbody. Miller (1970) reported that the $\lambda=0.7$ –1.1 μm spectrum has the energy distribution of a $T_c \approx 1250$ K blackbody, Becklin *et al.* (1969) fit the 1–5 μm spectrum with a $T_c \approx 650$ K blackbody, and Le Bertre (1988) matched 0.55–25 μm photometry with blackbodies in the temperature range $T_c \approx 530$ –670 K, depending on the phase of pulsation. From Le Bertre's work, it is clear that the large range in dust temperatures cannot be accounted for by pulsations alone. Instead, one can fit the broadband photometry and our data simultaneously by invoking a two component model composed primarily of $T_d \approx 650$ K dust but with 0.055% of the dust having a temperature $T_d \approx 1185$ K. The maximum dust temperature is probably closer to the $T_d \approx 1250$ K determined from the $\lambda=0.7$ –1.1 μm spectra of Miller (1970). This value is similar to the continuum temperatures of $T_c \approx 1000$ –1200 K found at the onset of dust emission in carbon-rich novae (Gehrz 1988).

3.1.4 AFGL 915

The protoplanetary nebula AFGL 915 (the "Red Rectangle") has an interesting near-infrared spectrum. Our 6" beam captured both the binary exciting star HD 44179 and some of the surrounding nebulosity. The blue end of our infrared spectrum is dominated by the photosphere of HD 44179, including weak absorption lines of H I, He I, C I, and N I. HD 44179 has been classified as a B9 to A0 III (Cohen *et al.* 1975), but the strong helium absorption lines near 0.9 μm indicate a spectral type of A1 III. Cool dust contributes to the emission from AFGL 915 starting at about 0.7 μm (Cohen *et al.* 1975), and it veils most of the atmospheric features longward of 1 μm . Br γ (Thronson 1982) and Pa β are completely obscured, and Pa γ appears only weakly in absorption.

The most interesting feature in the infrared spectrum of AFGL 915 is He I at 1.0830 μm , which appears prominently in emission. Cohen *et al.* (1975) also found narrow H α and Na D emission lines. The presence of He I recombination

emission normally indicates a central star temperature of at least $T_{\text{eff}} \approx 20\,000$ K, but given the cool photospheric temperature of AFGL 915, an alternative excitation mechanism such as chromospheric or coronal emission is required. Such activity is common in mid-F through late-K stars, but it is unexpected in an early-A star (Zirin 1976; O'Brien & Lambert 1986).

3.1.5 IRAS 04296+3429, IRAS 23304+6147, AFGL 2688

IRAS 04296+3429, IRAS 23304+6147, and AFGL 2688 (the "Egg Nebula") are carbon-rich PPN and have similar near-IR spectra. Their near-infrared spectra include a large number of absorption features, mostly from C I and CN. Other possible absorbers are Si I and He I. In addition, there is H I absorption in the spectrum of IRAS 04296+3429, consistent with the results of Hrivnak *et al.* (1994). The lack of emission lines in these spectra might be due in part to our large aperture size. With a narrow slit, Hora & Latter (1994) find CN and C₂ emission in a fairly isolated region of AFGL 2688, and C₂ Swan band emission is prominent in the visible spectrum of this object (Humphreys *et al.* 1976).

3.2 Emission Line Sources

The line strengths for the emission line sources are presented in Table 2, with all fluxes dereddened and listed relative to the Pa β flux. Pa β fluxes and visual extinctions are listed in the footnotes. Line fluxes from a bright knot in the Orion Nebula are presented for comparison. In examining Table 2, the reader should be aware of uncertainties in reddening corrections in addition to the $\sim 20\%$ uncertainty in line flux measurements. Still, it is easy to see that there are significant differences in the relative line strengths of the various objects.

3.2.1 AFGL 618

The PPN AFGL 618 has an emission line spectrum dominated by low ionization, predominantly shock-excited gas. The [S III] lines are weak and there is no He II emission, but the [C I], [S II], [N I], and [Fe II] lines are unusually strong. The infrared spectrum is also very rich in molecular hydrogen lines. [See Latter *et al.* (1992) and Kelly *et al.* (1992) for a complete discussion of the $\lambda=0.84$ –1.35 μm spectrum of AFGL 618].

3.2.2 HM Sge, V1016 Cyg

The symbiotic novae HM Sge and V1016 Cyg have evolved spectra with strong [S III], helium, and hydrogen lines. The low-ionization [S II] and [N I] lines are prominent in HM Sge, even though the central star is hot enough to excite He II emission. We compared our line strengths with the visible data of Schmid & Schild (1990) and Davidson *et al.* (1978) and with the infrared data of Thronson & Harvey (1981). The relative infrared and visible H I and [S II] line strengths are consistent with a reddening of $A_V = 1.0$ –1.3 mag (assuming no variability in the three years between observations). Thronson & Harvey found a reddening of $A_V = 12$ mag from the Brackett line ratios, indicating that the primary H II emitting region is heavily obscured. As

discussed by Thronson & Harvey, the dust provides shielding that allows low ionization gas to survive in the outer parts of the nebula. From the [S II] and [S III] line ratios, we estimate an electron density of at least $n_e \sim 5 \times 10^5 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ in the forbidden line regions.

We compared our data on V1016 Cyg with the visible spectrum of Schmid & Schild (1990), the $0.46\text{--}1.3 \mu\text{m}$ data of Rudy *et al.* (1990), and the $2 \mu\text{m}$ data of Schild *et al.* (1992). From a comparison of visible and infrared H I, [S II], and He II lines, we adopt a reddening of $A_V = 1.15 \text{ mag}$. This is similar to the value determined by Rudy *et al.*, who derived the reddening separately for the H I, He I, and He II lines. Schmid & Schild found electron temperatures ranging from $T_e \sim 10^4$ to $4 \times 10^4 \text{ K}$ from a variety of line diagnostics. Our He I and [S II] line ratios are consistent with an electron temperature of $T_e \sim 10^4 \text{ K}$. Nussbaumer & Schild (1981) found $n_e \sim 3 \times 10^6 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ from several sets of UV transitions. Our [S II] and [S III] line ratios indicate an electron density of at least 10^5 cm^{-3} and probably greater than 10^6 cm^{-3} . In addition, as discussed by Rudy *et al.*, V1016 Cyg has strong, Ly β -pumped O I fluorescence, which requires high densities in the H I–H II transition region.

There are several absorption features in the spectrum of V1016 Cyg, including H₂O at $0.938 \mu\text{m}$ and VO at $1.046 \mu\text{m}$. As discussed by Rudy *et al.*, these features and much of the continuum emission are produced by a late-M companion star. We have insufficient spectral coverage to improve upon Rudy *et al.*'s spectral classification of M6–M8.

3.2.3 Hubble 12

The planetary nebula Hubble 12 has a mostly low ionization spectrum with very prominent He I emission. The He I triplet/singlet line intensity ratio is about 3/1, as expected for recombination. The infrared [S II] lines are weak in Hubble 12, consistent with an electron density $n_e > 10^6 \text{ cm}^{-3}$. In contrast, infrared [Fe II] line ratios indicate an electron density of only $n_e \sim 6 \times 10^4 \text{ cm}^{-3}$, and the nebular lines of [S II] and [O II] indicate an even smaller density of $n_e \sim 3 \times 10^3 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ (Barker 1978; Aller & Czyzak 1983).

Hubble 12 has several features that are characteristic of a photon-dominated region (PDR). Among the PDR features are C I, Si I, and H₂ lines. The strongest H₂ lines are the (3–1) S(1) line at $1.2327 \mu\text{m}$ and the 2–0 Q(1) line at $1.2380 \mu\text{m}$. The ratio of the H₂ lines is consistent with the fluorescent H₂ emission models of Black & van Dishoeck (1987; Dinerstein *et al.* 1988). Other detected H₂ lines are listed in Table 2, and additional H₂ identifications can be found in Kelly (1993). Fluorescence is also responsible for the O I emission from Hubble 12. The O I $\lambda 1.1287/\lambda 1.3165$ ratio is 0.3, consistent with UV continuum fluorescence with no significant resonance pumping by Ly β . The lack of O I triplet line emission rules out recombination as the exciting mechanism for the O I.

3.2.4 NGC 6790

NGC 6790 is a strong source of He I emission. The He I triplet lines are very strong, indicating that the electron density is rather high, probably on the order of $n_e \sim 10^5\text{--}10^6 \text{ cm}^{-3}$. We compared the infrared line strengths to the visible

line data of Kaler (1976). From the ratios of visible to infrared H I and [S II] lines, we derive $A_V = 2.2 \text{ mag}$. [S II] and [S III] line ratios suggest $n_e \sim 10^5 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ for $T_e = 10^4 \text{ K}$, or $n_e \sim 5 \times 10^5 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ for $T_e = 5 \times 10^3 \text{ K}$. We analyzed He I line ratios using the collisional enhancement formulas of Clegg (1987), and we find the best agreement when we adopt $T_e < 10^4 \text{ K}$. The weak forbidden lines in NGC 6790 provide further support for the high density, low temperature solution. This result contrasts with the electron densities determined from visible [S II], [O II], [Cl III], and [Ar IV] ratios by Stranghellini & Kaler (1989). They found densities ranging from $n_e \sim 5 \times 10^3\text{--}3 \times 10^4 \text{ cm}^{-3}$. Thus, NGC 6790 is similar to Hubble 12 and AFGL 618 in having a variety of density and temperature regimes.

3.2.5 Vy 2–2

Vy 2–2 is also a strong source of He I emission. We compared our infrared spectrum to visible line data by Feibelman (1993) and Acker *et al.* (1989). From H I line ratios, we find extinction values ranging from $A_V \sim 3.1\text{--}4.8 \text{ mag}$. We adopted a value of 3.4 mag for our analysis. Our [S II] and [S III] line ratios can be simultaneously fit for a temperature of $T_e = 1.5 \times 10^4 \text{ K}$ and a density of $n_e = 8 \times 10^4 \text{ cm}^{-3}$, but we cannot rule out values differing from these by a factor of 2. No single density–temperature pair can account for all of the He I line ratios.

3.2.6 NGC 7027

The very hot PN NGC 7027 has a high ionization spectrum, with very strong He II and forbidden line emission and slightly weakened He I emission. The brightest He I lines are all triplet transitions, indicating high densities in the ionized regions. The infrared [S II] line ratios, which are excited outside the hydrogen Strömgren sphere, suggest an electron density of $n_e \leq 10^5 \text{ cm}^{-3}$. There are a variety of PDR lines in the spectrum of NGC 7027, including [P II], C I, Si I, [C I], and perhaps H₂. Graham *et al.* (1993) showed from H₂ and CO kinematics and morphology that the H₂ 1→0 S(1) line is excited by radiation, not by shocks. The presence of weak O I $1.3165 \mu\text{m}$ emission and the absence of the $1.1287 \mu\text{m}$ line and of any quintet transitions indicate that the O I emission is also excited by starlight fluorescence (Rudy *et al.* 1992).

4. DISCUSSION

There are few clear trends in the spectral characteristics of the objects in this survey. This is exacerbated by uncertainties in the evolutionary status of the individual objects. There are obvious trends, such as the evolution from the late-type stellar spectra of the AGB stars to the mixed spectra of the PPN and on to the emission line spectra of the PN. This evolution is not surprising, but details can be learned about the shaping of PN based on the distribution of lines at various evolutionary stages. For example, the great relative strength of the low ionization lines in the spectrum of AFGL 618 (see Table 2) is evidence for the importance of shocks. AFGL 618 and several of the PN have multiple density and temperature regimes, which is another characteristic of shock

excited gas. The presence of shock-heated gas in several of the PPN and PN indicates the general importance of shocks in the excitation and shaping of the nebulae. Multiple density and temperature regimes could also be the result of shielding by dense clumps. The presence of H_2 emission in the bipolar lobes of AFGL 618 is further evidence for shielding clumps; the H_2 would be rapidly dissociated if it were exposed to the full UV radiation field; see also Latter *et al.* 1992). Finally, H_2 emission from Hubble 12 and NGC 7027 shows that there is still an abundant supply of molecular material around young PN.

To understand the geometries of the emission line sources better, we worked backwards using line strengths to determine the filling factors of various ions. For permitted lines, we used the relationship

$$F_{i,n} = \frac{h\nu_{i,n}}{4\pi r^2} n_e n_{i+1} V \alpha_{i,n}^{\text{eff}}(i, T), \quad (1)$$

where F is the dereddened line flux, r is the assumed distance, V is the volume of the emitting region, and α is the effective recombination coefficient for transition n of ion i . For forbidden lines we used the expression

$$F = \frac{h\nu}{16\pi} \frac{n_u A_{ul}}{r^2} V, \quad (2)$$

where n_u is the population density of the upper state and A_{ul} is the transition probability in s^{-1} . Using densities and temperatures determined from line ratios, we assumed standard PN abundances from Aller & Czyzak (1983), assumed that the different ions of a given element are physically segregated, and solved for V . The resulting volumes are sensitive to the measured line fluxes and to the assumed extinction, distance, densities, temperatures, and abundances. When comparing ions, many of these factors cancel out and the relative volumes are accurate to within about a factor of two.

As expected, a progression can be seen in the relative sizes of the He^{++} and H^+ regions. V1016 Cyg and HM Sge have the largest He^{++}/H^+ volume ratios at 0.8, followed closely by NGC 7027 at 0.6. The He^{++}/H^+ ratio is much smaller in the other objects. The ratio is 0.02 in NGC 6790,

0.015 in Vy 2-2, and 0.003 in Hubble 12. $He II$ was not detected in AFGL 618. The approach of using the $He II$ $\lambda 4686/H\beta$ ratio to determine stellar temperatures was first introduced by Ambartsumyan (1932). From Fig. 1 in Kaler & Jacoby (1989), we infer central star temperatures of $T_{\text{eff}} \approx 2.2 \times 10^5$ K for HM Sge, $T_{\text{eff}} \approx 1.9 \times 10^5$ K for V1016 Cyg and NGC 7027, and $T_{\text{eff}} \approx 8 \times 10^4$ K for NGC 6790.

A second and perhaps more interesting result concerns the size of the $[C I]$, $[O I]$, $[N I]$, and $[S II]$ emitting regions, all of which lie outside of the hydrogen Strömgen sphere. The gas in these regions can be excited by shocks or by absorption of photons with less than 13.6 eV. In V1016 Cyg, NGC 7027, NGC 6790, and Vy 2-2, this region is very thin—less than 1% the radius of the Strömgen sphere (R_{str}). The thickness is roughly $0.1 R_{\text{str}}$ in HM Sge, where dust shielding protects the low ionization species, $0.3 R_{\text{str}}$ in Hubble 12, and $6.6 R_{\text{str}}$ in AFGL 618. These numbers are partly influenced by the use of small apertures. Still, it is apparent that not very much PDR gas is excited in most planetary nebulae. The exceptions, Hubble 12 and AFGL 618, are very young. They have not had enough time to clear away much of the material that was ejected on the AGB, and their expanding nebulae are still sweeping through material that was ejected late on the AGB, while the mass loss rate was very high. Both have fluorescent H_2 transitions in their spectra.

In summary, the line ratios of an individual ion are determined by T_e and n_e , and we have determined these values for many of the objects. The relative ion strengths, on the other hand, depend on many parameters, including T_e , the evolution of the object, the excitation mechanisms, and the clumpiness of the gas. With our infrared data, we have been able to isolate each of these factors. We see that shocks are very important to the shaping and excitation of PN, clumps appear to be a common feature in PN envelopes, and young PN produce the strongest PDR emission because they have the largest reservoir of nearby molecular and low ionization gas.

W.B.L. thanks NRAO for support through a Jansky Fellowship. D.M.K. acknowledges support through NSF Grants AST-9116442 and AST-9020292 and Air Force contract F19628-93-K-0011. The authors are pleased to thank George and Marcia Rieke for use of the GeSpec.

REFERENCES

- Acker, A., Köppen, J., Stenholm, B., & Jasiewicz, G. 1989, *A&AS*, 80, 201
 Allard, F. 1992, personal communication
 Aller, L. H., & Czyzak, S. J. 1983, *ApJS*, 51, 211
 Ambartsumyan, V. A. 1932, *Pulkovo Obs. Circ.* Vol. 8, No. 4
 Balick, B. 1987, *AJ*, 94, 671
 Balick, B., Gonzalez, G., Frank, A., & Jacoby, G. 1992, *ApJ*, 392, 582
 Balick, B., Rugers, M., Terzian, Y., & Chengalur, J. N. 1993, *ApJ*, 411, 778
 Barker, T. 1978, *ApJ*, 219, 914
 Becklin, E. E., Frogel, J. A., Hyland, A. R., Kristian, J., & Neugebauer, G. 1969, *ApJ*, 158, L133
 Black, J. H., & van Dishoeck, E. F. 1987, *ApJ*, 322, 412
 Clegg, R. E. S. 1987, *MNRAS*, 229, 31P
 Cohen, M., *et al.* 1975, *ApJ*, 196, 179
 Davidson, K., Humphreys, R. M., & Merrill, K. M. 1978, *ApJ*, 220, 239
 Dinerstein, H. L., Lester, D. F., Carr, J. S., & Harvey, P. M. 1988, *ApJ*, 327, L27
 Feibelman, W. A. 1993, *PASP*, 105, 595
 Gehrz, R. D. 1988, *ARA&A*, 26, 377
 Goebel, J. H., Bregman, J. D., Witteborn, F. C., Taylor, B. J., & Willner, S. P. 1981, *ApJ*, 246, 455
 Graham, J. R., Serabyn, E., Herbst, T. M., Matthews, K., Neugebauer, G., Soifer, B. T., Wilson, T. D., & Beckwith, S. 1993, *AJ*, 105, 250
 Hora, J. L., & Latter, W. B. 1994, *ApJ*, 437, 281
 Hrivnak, B. J., Kwok, S., & Geballe, T. R. 1994, *ApJ*, 420, 783
 Humphreys, R. M., Warner, J. W., & Gallagher, J. S. 1976, *PASP*, 88, 380
 Jones, T. J., *et al.* 1993, *ApJ*, 411, 323
 Jura, M. 1986, *IAJ*, 17, 322
 Kaler, J. B. 1976, *ApJS*, 31, 517
 Kaler, J. B., & Jacoby, G. H. 1989, *ApJ*, 345, 871

- Kastner, J. H., Gatley, I. Merrill, K. M., Probst, R., & Weintraub, D. A. 1994, *ApJ*, 421, 600
- Kelly, D. M. 1993, Ph.D. thesis, University of Arizona
- Kelly, D. M., Latter, W. B., & Rieke, G. H. 1992, *ApJ*, 395, 174
- Kirkpatrick, J. D., Kelly, D. M., Rieke, G. H., Liebert, J., Allard, F., & Wehrse, R. 1993, *ApJ*, 402, 643
- Kwok, S. 1993, *ARA&A*, 31, 63
- Kwok, S., Purton, C. R., & Fitzgerald, P. M. 1978, *ApJ*, 219, L125
- Latter, W. B., Kelly, D. M., Hora, J. L., Deutsch, L. K., & Rieke, G. H. 1994, *ApJ* (submitted)
- Latter, W. B., Hora, J. L., Kelly, D. M., Deutsch, L. K., & Maloney, P. R. 1993, *AJ*, 106, 260
- Latter, W. B., Maloney, P. R., Kelly, D. M., Black, J. H., Rieke, G. H., & Rieke, M. J. 1992, *ApJ*, 389, 347
- Le Bertre, T. 1988, *A&A*, 203, 85
- Lockwood, G. W. 1969, *ApJ*, 157, 275
- Lockwood, G. W. 1973, *ApJ*, 180, 845
- Miller, J. S. 1970, *ApJ*, 161, L95
- Nussbaumer, H., & Schild, H. 1981, *A&A*, 101, 118
- O'Brien, G. T., & Lambert, D. L. 1986, *ApJS*, 62, 899
- Oudmaijer, R. D., Geballe, T. R., Waters, L. B. F. M., & Sahu, K. C. 1994, *A&A*, 281, L33
- Rix, H.-W., Carleton, N. P., Rieke, G., & Rieke, M. 1990, *ApJ*, 363, 480
- Rudy, R. J., Rossano, G. S., & Puetter, R. C. 1989, *ApJ*, 346, 799
- Rudy, R. J., Cohen, R. D., Rossano, G. S., & Puetter, R. C. 1990, *ApJ*, 362, 346
- Rudy, R. J., Rossano, G. S., Erwin, P., & Puetter, R. C. 1991a, *ApJ*, 368, 46
- Rudy, R. J., Cohen, R. D., Rossano, G. S., Erwin, P., Puetter, R. C., & Lynch, D. K. 1991b, *ApJ*, 380, 151
- Rudy, R. J., Erwin, P., Rossano, G. S., & Puetter, R. C. 1992, *ApJ*, 384, 536
- Rudy, R. J., Rossano, G. S., Erwin, P., Puetter, R. C., & Feibelman, W. A. 1993, *AJ*, 105, 1002
- Schild, H., Boyle, S. J., & Schmid, H. M. 1992, *MNRAS*, 258, 95
- Schmid, H., & Schild, H. 1990, *MNRAS*, 246, 84
- Schönberner, D. 1987, in *Planetary and Proto-Planetary Nebulae: From IRAS to ISO*, edited by A. Preite Martinez (Reidel, Dordrecht), p. 113
- Schwarz, H. E., Corradi, R. L. M., & Melnick, J. 1992, *A&AS*, 96, 23
- Stranghellini, L., & Kaler, J. B. 1989, *ApJ*, 343, 811
- Thompson, R. I., Schnopper, H. W., Mitchell, R. I., & Johnson, H. L. 1969a, *ApJ*, 158, L55
- Thompson, R. I., Schnopper, H. W., Mitchell, R. I., & Johnson, H. L. 1969b, *ApJ*, 158, L117
- Thronson, H. A. 1982, *AJ*, 87, 1207
- Thronson, H. A. & Harvey, P. M. 1981, *ApJ*, 248, 584
- Wing, R. F. 1967, Ph.D. thesis, University of California, Berkeley
- Zirin, H. 1976, *ApJ*, 208, 414

High resolution mid-infrared spectroscopy of interstellar ices

John H. Lacy

Dept. of Astronomy, University of Texas at Austin

Hassan Faraji

Dept. of Physics, University of Texas at Austin

Observations

Spectra were measured between 7 and 13 μm with Irshell (Lacy et al. 1989) on the NASA IRTF of the embedded infrared sources W33 A, NGC 7538 IRS 1, NGC 7538 IRS 9, and W3 IRS 5. A low resolution grating and a coarse image scale were used to obtain a spectral resolution of $\Delta\lambda \approx 0.01 \mu\text{m}$. The 10×64 pixel detector array covered $\sim 24'' \times 0.25 \mu\text{m}$ at each grating setting. To cover the entire 7-13 μm spectral region, the grating angle was stepped so that each pixel independently sampled the spectrum. The overlap between scans by the different pixels were then used to measure and correct for flux variations caused by guiding and seeing. Telluric absorption was corrected by division by similarly measured spectra of Vega and Capella. Optical depths were derived from the measured fluxes by dividing by black body spectra passing through points at the ends of the observed spectral regions. By doing this, we assumed that the interstellar extinction is zero near 7 and 13 μm and that the underlying sources are black bodies. Neither assumption is correct, but the errors introduced should not affect seriously the relatively narrow features of interest. Additional details of the data reduction are given by Lacy et al (1991) and Faraji (1994).

Solid-State Absorption Features

The spectra of all observed sources are dominated by the 10 μm silicate absorption feature. Two procedures were used to try to remove this feature to allow weaker features to be seen. First, a polynomial fit was made to the derived optical depths near a suspected feature. This procedure appeared to be successful in the 1250-1350 cm^{-1} (7.4-8.0 μm) region where several relatively narrow features were seen, but was less clearly valid for broader features nearer the center of the silicate absorption. Consequently, a second procedure involving subtraction of optical depth curves of different sources, scaled to make their silicate features match, was also used.

Six additional features were seen, at 825 cm^{-1} (12.1 μm), 885 cm^{-1} (11.3 μm), 1125 cm^{-1} (8.9 μm), 1300 cm^{-1} (7.7 μm), 1320 cm^{-1} (7.6 μm), and 1350 cm^{-1} (7.4 μm). The observed widths and optical depths of these features in each source are given in Table 1, along with possible identifications. All of the observed interstellar features coincide with absorption bands of molecules that have been observed in the laboratory, with multiple identifications possible for many of the features.

Identifications with Molecular Ices

Of the possible identifications listed in Table 1, CH_3OH and NH_3 have most frequently been discussed as likely grain-mantle constituents. CH_3OH has been thought to be abundant, based on its identification with the strong 6.85 μm feature. However, several authors have questioned this identification, or at least the large abundance derived from it, because of the weakness of other CH_3OH features (Grim et al. 1991; Schutte et al. 1991; Skinner et al. 1992). CH_3OH has two features in the region we observed, at 1026 and 1128 cm^{-1} (Schutte et al.). The former is at the center of the silicate feature and the telluric O_3 absorption, but probably should have been detectable at least in NGC 7538/9, if present. The latter wavenumber matches that at which a feature was observed toward W33 A and NGC 7538/9, but the laboratory absorption is only 35 cm^{-1} wide and relatively unaffected by solid environment. In addition, laboratory spectra show the 1026 cm^{-1} absorption to be ~ 10 times as deep as the 1128 cm^{-1} feature, a ratio which is ruled out for NGC 7538/9 (1026 cm^{-1} was unobservable toward W33 A). NH_3 also has a feature near

9 μm wavelength (and no others in our spectral region). Crystalline NH_3 absorbs at 1050 cm^{-1} with a FWHM of only 14 cm^{-1} , whereas amorphous NH_3 absorbs at 1065 cm^{-1} with a FWHM of 65 cm^{-1} (Moore et al. 1994). Neither matches our observed feature at 1125 cm^{-1} , but Moore et al. found a metastable phase of NH_3 to form on annealing amorphous NH_3 at 110K , which has a peak absorption at 1097 cm^{-1} and FWHM of 20 cm^{-1} . NH_3 may contribute at least part of the interstellar feature.

CH_4 is also thought to be present in grain mantles, and in fact is likely to form there (Brown et al. 1988). Lacy et al. (1991) identified the 1300 cm^{-1} absorption toward NGC 7538/1 and 7538/9 and possibly the broader feature toward W33 A with CH_4 . CH_4 has no other features in the region observed, so we cannot test this identification, but we note that several molecules discussed below also absorb near this frequency.

Three other molecules appear as possible identifications of observed features in Table 1. The NO_3^- ion absorbs at 820 and 1337 cm^{-1} in our spectral region (Grim et al. 1989). The former matches our observed 825 cm^{-1} feature, and the latter falls near our 1350 cm^{-1} feature, both of which are seen toward W33 A. We know of no other identifications of these features, but hesitate to consider this a detection. The HCOO^- ion absorbs at 887 , 1263 , and 1304 cm^{-1} (Grim et al.). The first and third of these match observed features toward W33 A, NGC 7538/1, and NGC 7538/9, although the second was not seen. Finally, N_2H_2 has bands at 1300 and 1306 cm^{-1} (Grim et al; 1290 and 1315 cm^{-1} according to Hagen 1982), in close agreement with our 7.7 and $7.6\text{ }\mu\text{m}$ features, and providing another alternative to the identification of CH_4 .

Table 1: Observed Features, Optical Depths, and Identifications

| $\nu_0(\text{ cm}^{-1})$ | FWHM | W33 A | NGC7538/1 | NGC7538/9 | W3/5 | IDs |
|--------------------------|------|----------|-----------|-----------|------|--|
| 825 | 20 | 0.2 | — | — | — | NO_3^- |
| 885 | 30 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.1 | n.o. | HCOO^- |
| 1125 | 55 | 1.2 | — | 0.5 | — | CH_3OH , NH_3 |
| 1300 | 10 | 0.33^1 | 0.11 | 0.10 | n.o. | CH_4 , HCOO^- , N_2H_2 |
| 1320 | 10 | — | 0.09 | — | n.o. | NO_3^- , N_2H_2 |
| 1350 | 15 | 0.14 | 0.05 | n.o. | n.o. | NO_3^- |

—: not detected; optical depth $< 0.05\text{ cm}^{-1}$.

n.o.: wavelength not observed.

¹: a single broad feature centered at 1310 cm^{-1} .

References

- Brown, P. D., Charnley, S. B., & Millar, T. J. 1988, MNRAS, 231, 409
Grim, R. J. A., Baas, F., Geballe, T. R., Greenberg, J. M., & Schutte, W. 1991, A&A, 243, 473
Grim, R. J. A., Greenberg, J. M., de Groot, M. S., Baas, F., Schutte, W. A., & Schmitt, B. 1989, A&AS, 78, 161
Faraji, H. 1994, M. S. Thesis, University of Texas, Austin
Lacy, J. H., Achtermann, J. M., Bruce, D. E., Lester, D. F., Arens, J. F., Peck, M. C., & Gaalema, S. D. 1989, PASP, 101, 1166
Lacy, J. H., Carr, J. S., Evans, N. J., Baas, F., Achtermann, J. M., & Arens, J. F. 1991, ApJ, 376, 556
Moore, M. H., Ferrante, R. F., Hudson, R. L., Nuth, J. A., & Donn, B. 1994, ApJ, 428, L81
Schutte, W. A., Tielens, A. G. G. M., & Sandford, S. A. 1991, ApJ 382, 523
Skinner, C. J., Tielens, A. G. G. M., Barlow, M. J., & Justtanont, K. 1992, ApJ, 399, L79

The U.S. Government is authorized to reproduce and sell this report.
Permission for further reproduction by others must be obtained from
the copyright owner.

A search for interstellar gas-phase CO₂^{*}

Gas: solid state abundance ratios

E.F. van Dishoeck¹, F.P. Helmich¹, Th. de Graauw^{2,4}, J.H. Black³, A.C.A. Boogert⁴, P. Ehrenfreund¹, P.A. Gerakines⁵, J.H. Lacy⁶, T.J. Millar⁷, W.A. Schutte¹, A.G.G.M. Tielens⁸, D.C.B. Whittet⁵, D.R. Boxhoorn^{2,9}, D.J.M. Kester², K. Leech⁹, P.R. Roelfsema^{2,9}, A. Salama⁹, and B. Vandenbussche^{9,10}

¹ Leiden Observatory, P.O. Box 9513, 2300 RA Leiden, The Netherlands

² SRON, P.O. Box 800, 9700 AV Groningen, The Netherlands

³ Onsala Space Observatory, Chalmers University of Technology, S-43992 Onsala, Sweden

⁴ Kapteyn Astronomical Institute, P.O. Box 800, 9700 AV Groningen, The Netherlands

⁵ Department of Physics, Applied Physics & Astronomy, Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, NY 12180, USA

⁶ Department of Astronomy, University of Texas at Austin, Austin, TX 78712-1083, USA

⁷ Department of Physics, UMIST, P.O. Box 88, Manchester M60 1QD, UK

⁸ NASA-Ames Research Center, MS 245-3, Moffett Field, CA 94035, USA

⁹ ISO Science Operation Center, Astrophysics Division of ESA, P.O. Box 50727, E-28080 Villafranca/Madrid, Spain

¹⁰ Instituut voor Sterrenkunde, K.U. Leuven, Celestijnenlaan 200B, B-3001 Heverlee, Belgium

Received 1 July 1996 / Accepted 21 August 1996

Abstract. We present searches for gas-phase CO₂ features in the ISO–SWS infrared spectra of four deeply embedded massive young stars, which all show strong solid CO₂ absorption. The abundance of gas-phase CO₂ is at most $2 \cdot 10^{-7}$ with respect to H₂, and is less than 5% of that in the solid phase. This is in strong contrast to CO, which is a factor of 10–100 more abundant in the gas than in solid form in these objects. The gas/solid state ratios of CO₂, CO and H₂O are discussed in terms of the physical and chemical state of the clouds.

Key words: ISM: abundances; ISM: molecules; ISM: individual: AFGL 2591, AFGL 4176, AFGL 2136, NGC 7538 IRS9

1. Introduction

Although more than 100 different molecules have been identified in the interstellar gas, some of the simplest species have remained elusive. Either their presence in the Earth's atmosphere has blocked astronomical observations, or they have no strong millimeter transitions because of their symmetry. CO₂ suffers from both problems, so that up to now only indirect searches of the chemically related HOCO⁺ ion have been possible from

the ground (Thaddeus et al. 1981; Minh et al. 1988, 1991). The *Short Wavelength Spectrometer* (SWS) (de Graauw et al. 1996a) on board the *Infrared Space Observatory* (ISO) (Kessler et al. 1996) opens up the possibility to search for the infrared-active asymmetric stretch and bending modes of gas-phase CO₂ around 4.3 and 15.0 μ m along the line of sight toward bright infrared sources.

CO₂ is predicted to be one of the more abundant carbon- and oxygen-bearing molecules in the gas phase (e.g., Herbst & Leung 1989; Millar et al. 1991), and as such forms a significant test case of the chemical networks. Moreover, the detection of abundant solid CO₂ in interstellar clouds by d'Hendecourt & de Muizon (1989) and de Graauw et al. (1996b) suggests that CO₂ could be a particularly sensitive probe of gas-grain interactions. The observed abundance of solid CO₂ with respect to hydrogen of about $\sim (1-5) \cdot 10^{-6}$ is a factor of 10 larger than that predicted by cold gas-phase models. Thus, large amounts of gas-phase CO₂ could be produced by the evaporation or destruction of icy grain mantles. Comparison of the observed gas/solid CO₂ ratios with those of other species known to be abundant in icy mantles, especially H₂O and CO, will allow us to address the formation route of CO₂.

We present here searches for gas-phase CO₂ in the spectra of four deeply embedded young stellar objects. Mitchell et al. (1989, 1990) have measured near-infrared absorption lines of gas-phase ¹²CO and ¹³CO for three of these objects (GL 2591, GL 2136, NGC 7538 IRS9) at high spectral resolution from the ground, which indicate the presence of both cold, $T_{\text{kin}} = 15 - 60$ K, and warm, $T_{\text{kin}} = 120 - 1000$ K, gas along the lines of

Send offprint requests to: E.F. van Dishoeck

* Based on observations with ISO, an ESA project with instruments funded by ESA Member States (especially the PI countries: France, Germany, the Netherlands and the United Kingdom) and with the participation of ISAS and NASA

sight. We use these data, together with the new ISO data on solid CO₂ of de Graauw et al. (1996b) and on gaseous H₂O by van Dishoeck & Helmich (1996), to constrain the gas/solid abundance ratios for these objects.

2. Search for gas-phase CO₂

We searched for gas-phase CO₂ in the ISO-SWS spectra through its fundamental ro-vibrational ν_3 and ν_2 transitions at 4.257 and 14.984 μm , respectively. The observational data are the same as those used by de Graauw et al. (1996b) to investigate solid CO₂, and were taken with AOT06. At 15 μm , systematic instrumental noise was removed with a Fourier transform method.

Gas-phase molecules can be distinguished from solid state features at the resolving power $\lambda/\Delta\lambda \approx 2000$ of the SWS grating by their characteristic ro-vibrational structure. This is clearly illustrated in Figure 1, which contains the 4.1–4.7 μm spectrum of GL 2591. It shows the complete *R*-branch and part of the *P*-branch of the $\nu = 1-0$ band of gas-phase CO centered at 4.67 μm , together with the strong, broad single absorption feature due to solid CO₂. The lack of individual *P*- and *R*-lines due to gas-phase CO₂, together with the absence of any broad absorption feature due to solid CO, indicates a very different chemical behavior for the two species: most of the CO is in the gas phase, whereas most of the CO₂ is in solid form.

2.1. ν_3 band

In order to constrain the amount of gas-phase CO₂, simulated spectra have been made following the method of Helmich (1996). The frequencies and intensities of the lines in the ν_3 $\Sigma - \Sigma$ asymmetric stretch were taken from the HITRAN data base (Rothman et al. 1992a; see also Rothman et al. 1992b for the molecular parameters). All levels up $J''=90$ (corresponding to 4585 K above ground) were taken into account in the model. CO₂ is a symmetric molecule with zero nuclear spin so that all odd-numbered rotational levels are missing. The adopted Doppler parameters b and excitation temperatures are based on infrared absorption line observations of warm gaseous CO (Mitchell et al. 1990) (see Table 1). The CO₂ rotational excitation can also be affected by pumping by infrared radiation at 15 μm , but is likely to be thermalized at densities of $10^3 - 10^5 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ except in regions where the temperature characterizing the radiation field at 15 μm exceeds 75 K.

Figure 1 includes a simulated spectrum of gas-phase CO₂ for a column density of $5 \cdot 10^{16} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, $b=7.5 \text{ km s}^{-1}$, and $T_{\text{ex}}=250 \text{ K}$. The position of the gas-phase CO₂ ν_3 stretch is not shifted significantly from that of solid CO₂, so that the *P*- and *R*-branch structure will be superposed on the solid feature. Since such structure is not seen, $5 \cdot 10^{16} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ is the maximum column density that could be hidden under the solid CO₂ feature. The inferred limit on the gas-phase CO₂ changes by at most a factor of 2 if b is varied from 5 to 12 km s^{-1} and T_{ex} from 100 to 500 K. No useful limits can be obtained on the amount of CO₂ in cold gas with small b -values ($< 2 \text{ km s}^{-1}$) from the ν_3 -band data.

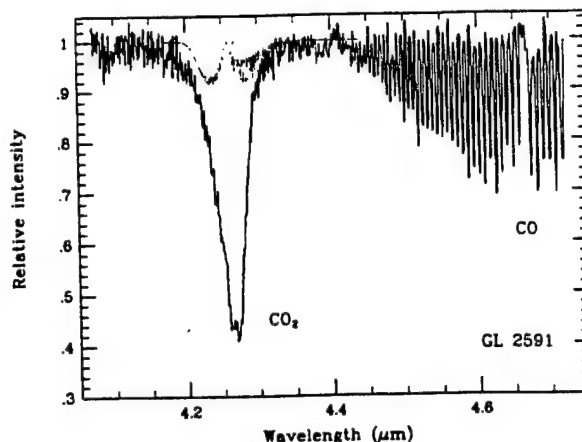


Fig. 1. ISO-SWS grating spectrum toward the embedded young stellar object GL 2591 in the 4.1–4.7 μm region. Broad absorption due to solid CO₂ is seen at 4.26 μm , as well as a forest of *R*- and *P*-branch lines between 4.4 and 4.7 μm due to warm, gas-phase CO. The light (dotted) line indicates the model absorption spectrum of gas-phase CO₂ using a column density of $5 \cdot 10^{16} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, $b=7.5 \text{ km s}^{-1}$ and $T_{\text{ex}}=250 \text{ K}$.

Similar limits are obtained toward GL 4176 and GL 2136 (see Table 1). The ν_3 solid CO₂ feature toward NGC 7538 IRS9 is so strong and broad (see de Graauw et al. 1996b) that no useful limits can be obtained.

2.2. ν_2 band

More stringent constraints on the gas-phase CO₂ can be deduced from the ν_2 bending mode data. This transition is of $\Pi - \Sigma$ type and has a *Q*-branch in addition to the *P*- and *R*-branch lines. Because all *Q*-branch lines coalesce into a single feature at the resolving power of the ISO-SWS grating, the *Q*-branch produces stronger absorption, even though the ν_2 band is intrinsically a factor of 10 weaker than the ν_3 band. Moreover, the gas-phase ν_2 band is shifted by at least 0.2 μm to the blue compared with the solid CO₂ bending mode, and can therefore be more easily detected on the shoulder of the solid state feature. Finally, the continuum is stronger at 15 μm than at 4 μm in these objects, so that higher S/N can be achieved.

Figure 2 shows the ISO-SWS spectra of the four sources around 15 μm , with model CO₂ spectra included. The line frequencies have been calculated using the constants of Paso et al. (1980), whereas the band strength of Reichle & Young (1972) is adopted. These values agree well with those given in HITRAN. Two cases are considered. First, the same b -values and high excitation temperatures as for the ν_3 model spectra have been used. The resulting spectra for $N(\text{CO}_2)=1 \cdot 10^{16} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ are shown in Figure 2 for GL 2591 and GL 4176. Second, limits on the CO₂ in the cold, quiescent gas have been studied. For GL 2136 and NGC 7538 IRS9, $T_{\text{ex}}=25 \text{ K}$ and $b=1.5 \text{ km s}^{-1}$ are adopted. As Table 1 and Figure 2 show, the ν_2 band data are equally sensitive to the warm and the cold gas.

It is seen that in all four sources, a 3–4 σ absorption feature is present at the position of the CO₂ ν_2 *Q*-branch. The corresponding CO₂ column densities are comfortably below the up-

Table 1. Inferred gas-phase CO₂ column densities and abundances

| Object | ν_3 band cm ⁻² | ν_2 band ^a cm ⁻² | $x(\text{CO}_2)^a$ | T_{ex} K | b km s ⁻¹ |
|----------|----------------------------------|---|----------------------|----------------------|---------------------------|
| N7538 IR | ... | 8. 10 ¹⁵ | 1.6 10 ⁻⁷ | 200 | 5.0 |
| | ... | 8. 10 ¹⁵ | 1.6 10 ⁻⁷ | 25 | 1.5 |
| GL 2136 | < 5. 10 ¹⁶ | 1. 10 ¹⁶ | 9.0 10 ⁻⁸ | 250 | 5.0 |
| | ... | 1. 10 ¹⁶ | 9.0 10 ⁻⁸ | 25 | 1.5 |
| GL 2591 | < 5. 10 ¹⁶ | 1. 10 ¹⁶ | 1.0 10 ⁻⁷ | 250 | 7.5 |
| GL 4176 | < 2. 10 ¹⁶ | 5. 10 ¹⁵ | 6.7 10 ⁻⁸ | 250 | 5.0 |

^a Tentative values

per limits derived from the ν_3 band data. The Q -branch data are highly suggestive of the presence of gas-phase CO₂, especially toward GL 2136 and NGC 7538 IRS9. The major problem with the identification is the limited S/N of the data. The presence of gas-phase CO₂ could be confirmed through high S/N , high-resolution Fabry-Perot data. The feasibility of such observations is currently uncertain, but until better data are obtained the column densities listed in Table 1 should be regarded as tentative.

2.3. Gas-phase CO₂ abundance

The column densities of $\sim 10^{16}$ cm⁻² derived above correspond to gas-phase CO₂ abundances with respect to total H₂ of $\sim 10^{-7}$ (see van Dishoeck & Helmich 1996 for the adopted H₂ column densities). These abundances are more than an order of magnitude smaller than the limits of $< 2 \cdot 10^{-6}$ (or CO₂/CO < 0.01) derived from HOCO⁺ by Minh et al. (1988) for several clouds, including NGC 7538. HOCO⁺ has been detected in Galactic Center clouds, with an inferred CO₂ abundance of $\sim 10^{-5}$.

Pure gas-phase models predict steady-state CO₂ abundances of $3.6 \cdot 10^{-7}$ (Millar et al. 1991) and $(1.3 - 4.4) \cdot 10^{-7}$ (Herbst & Leung 1989) using dark cloud parameters. At higher temperatures, $\sim 7 \cdot 10^{-7}$ is found (Helmich 1996). Thus, the observed CO₂ abundances are even lower than expected from pure gas-phase chemistry. The primary production route is through CO + OH \rightarrow CO₂ + H, whereas destruction in cold clouds occurs by cosmic ray induced photons, and reactions with ions such as H₃⁺, H⁺, He⁺, C⁺ and N₂H⁺.

3. Gas/solid state abundance ratios

The derived column densities of gas-phase CO₂ of at most 10^{16} cm⁻² are significantly lower than the observed column densities of solid CO₂ of $10^{17} - 10^{18}$ cm⁻² for the same lines of sight (de Graauw et al. 1996b). Thus, typically less than 5% of the CO₂ is in the gas phase. This is in strong contrast with CO and H₂O. Table 2 lists the gas/solid state abundance ratios for the three species for the four sources. It is seen that in all four sources, CO is principally in the gas phase, whereas the gas/solid state H₂O ratio varies from less than 4% for NGC 7538 IRS9 to unity for GL 2591 and GL 4176.

It is tempting to ascribe the latter variation to an increase in the amount of high temperature gas and dust. The CO data of Mitchell et al. indicate that less than 2% of the gas is at $T_{\text{kin}} > 100$

Table 2. Gas/solid state abundance ratios^a

| Object | CO | CO ₂ | H ₂ O |
|---------------|------|-----------------|------------------|
| NGC 7538 IRS9 | 10 | 0.01 | <0.04 |
| GL 2136 | 200 | 0.02 | 0.4 |
| GL 2591 | >400 | 0.04 | 1.1 |
| GL 4176 | >400 | 0.04 | 2.2 |

^a Based on gas-phase CO from Mitchell et al. (1990), solid CO from Tielens et al. (1991) and Ehrenfreund et al. (1996, in preparation, GL 4176), solid CO₂ and solid H₂O from de Graauw et al. (1996b), and gas-phase H₂O from Helmich et al. (1996) and van Dishoeck & Helmich (1996)

K in NGC 7538 IRS9, whereas this fraction is 50-70% for GL 2591 and GL 2136. The H₂O icy mantles start to evaporate when the dust temperature is 90 K or higher. Alternatively, shocks associated with the outflows could have removed the ice mantles and created high-temperature conditions in which H₂O is rapidly produced through neutral-neutral gas-phase reactions. All three sources are known to have massive outflows, but in GL 2591 and GL 2136 the outflows have apparently affected a larger volume of the surrounding cloud than in NGC 7538 IRS9. If this is an evolutionary effect, it would indicate that NGC 7538 IRS9 is at an earlier state than the other two sources. Less information is available for GL 4176, but the fact that it has the smallest abundance of solid CO₂ and H₂O of the sources studied here and no solid CO absorption suggests a large fraction of high temperature gas.

The large fraction of CO in the gas phase is not surprising, because solid CO readily evaporates at dust temperatures above 20 K. The real mystery is why the gas to solid ratio of H₂O is so much larger than that of CO₂ in three of the sources. If evaporation of icy mantles were the main production mechanism, the CO₂ gas/solid state ratio would be expected to be comparable to or larger than that of H₂O, because its sublimation temperature of $\sim 45-72$ K is lower than that of H₂O (Sandford & Allamandola 1990).

There are at least four possible explanations for this dilemma. The first, unlikely possibility is that solid CO₂ is trapped in a matrix or clathrate which only allows evaporation at much higher temperatures than H₂O. Second, one can speculate that, perhaps due to the chemistry involved, solid CO₂ is characteristic for ices in dark clouds and not for (high density) regions which collapse and form stars. In that case, CO₂-containing ices may never be heated to the sublimation temperature of CO₂.

Third, CO₂ could be destroyed on short time scales ($< 10^4$ yr) in the hot, dense gas following evaporation. Most reactions of CO₂ with abundant species (H, O, N, C, ...) have huge activation energies. However, there are some species for which the rates are larger. For example, Si atoms react with CO₂ to form SiO and CO with a rate coefficient of $1.1 \cdot 10^{-11}$ cm³ s⁻¹ at 300 K (Husain & Norris 1978). This could be an effective destruction path if Si atoms were present with an abundance of 10^{-7} or more. Alternatively, CO₂ could be effectively destroyed in the vibrationally excited state.

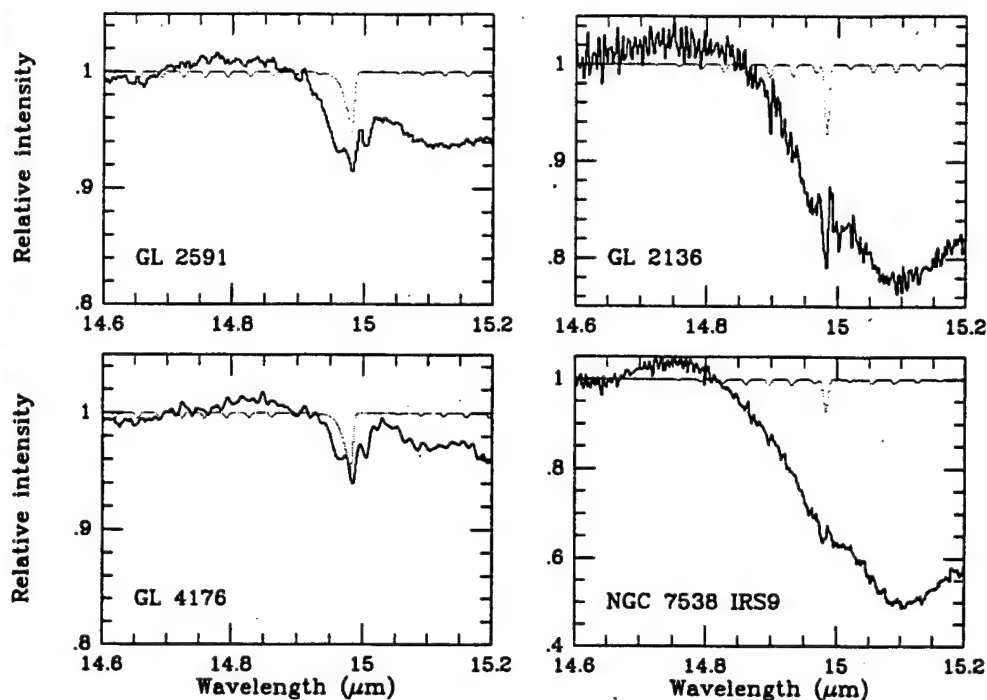


Fig. 2. Normalized ISO-SWS grating spectra toward four embedded young stellar objects around 15 μm . The broad absorption feature starting around 14.8 μm is due to solid CO₂. The light (dotted) lines indicate the model absorption spectra of gas-phase CO₂ for $N(\text{CO}_2)=1 \cdot 10^{16} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. For GL 2591 and GL 4176, the same b and T_{ex} as for the ν_3 band are used. For GL 2136 and NGC 7538 IRS9, $b=1.5 \text{ km s}^{-1}$ and $T_{\text{ex}}=25 \text{ K}$ are adopted, resulting in a narrower Q-branch feature.

The final, perhaps most plausible explanation is that a large fraction of the observed gas-phase H₂O does not originate from icy mantles but from high-temperature gas-phase reactions in shocks or radiatively heated gas. This scenario can be tested by observations once a larger data set is available (van Dishoeck & Helmich 1996). Also, comparison with the gas/solid state ratios of other species such as CH₄, C₂H₂ and HCN, which are not readily produced by high temperature reactions, should provide insight (Carr et al. 1995, Boogert et al. 1996). Observations of the HDO/H₂O ratio could test this scenario as well.

In summary, the ISO-SWS observations demonstrate that gas-phase CO₂ is not abundant in interstellar clouds, in spite of the ubiquitous presence of solid CO₂. Further searches for gas-phase CO₂ and other species in a larger variety of sources are warranted to test the different explanations. This study also demonstrates the potential of ISO to obtain reliable gas to solid state abundance ratios, which should provide insight into the physical and chemical evolution during star formation.

Acknowledgements. The authors are grateful to T. Prusti for his help in obtaining the observations. This work was supported by the Netherlands Organization for Scientific Research (NWO).

References

- Boogert, A.C.A., et al. 1996, this volume
 Carr, J., Evans, N.J., Lacy, J.H., Zhou, S. 1995, *ApJ* 450, 667
 de Graauw, Th., et al. 1996a, this volume
 de Graauw, Th., et al., 1996b, this volume
 d'Hendecourt, L., Jourdain de Muizon, M. 1989, *A&A* 223, L5
 Helmich, F.P., 1996, PhD thesis, University of Leiden
 Helmich, F.P., et al. 1996, this volume
 Herbst, E., Leung, C.M., 1989, *ApJS* 69, 271
 Husain, D., Norris, P.E., 1978, *J. Chem. Soc. Far. Trans.* 74, 106
 Kessler, M.F. et al. 1996, this volume
 Millar, T.J., Rawlings, J.M.C., Bennett, A., Brown, P.D., Chamley, S.B., 1991, *A&AS* 87, 585
 Minh, Y.C., Irvine, W.M., Ziurys, L.M., 1988, *ApJ* 334, 175
 Minh, Y.C., Brewer, M.K., Irvine, W.M., Friberg, P., Johansson, L.E.B., 1991, *A&A* 244, 470
 Mitchell, G.F., Curry, C., Maillard, J.-P., Allen, M., 1989, *ApJ* 341, 1020
 Mitchell, G.F., Maillard, J.-P., Allen, M. 1990, *ApJ* 363, 554
 Paso, R., Kauppinen, J., Antilla, R., 1980, *J. Mol. Spectrosc.* 79, 236
 Reichle, H.G., Young, C., 1972, *Can. J. Phys.* 50, 2662
 Rothman, L.S., Gamache, R.R., Tipping, R.H. et al., 1992a, *J. Quant. Spectrosc. Radiat. Transfer* 48, 469
 Rothman, L.S., Hawkins, R.L., Wattson, R.B., Gamache, R.R., 1992b, *J. Quant. Spectrosc. Radiat. Transfer* 48, 537
 Sandford, S.A., Allamandola, L.J., 1990, *ApJ* 355, 357
 Thaddeus, P., Guélin, M., Linke, R.A. 1981, *ApJ* 246, L41
 Tielens, A.G.G.M., Tokunaga, A.T., Geballe, T.R., Baas, F., 1991, *ApJ* 381, 181
 van Dishoeck, E.F., Helmich, F.P., 1996, this volume

This article was processed by the author using Springer-Verlag L^AT_EX A&A style file L-AA version 3.

MID INFRARED HYDROGEN RECOMBINATION LINE EMISSION FROM THE MASER STAR MWC 349A

Howard A. Smith ^(1,3), V. Strelitski ^(2,3), J.W. Miles ^(3,4), D. M. Kelly ^(3,5,6), and J.H. Lacy ^(3,5)

⁽¹⁾ Harvard-Smithsonian Center for Astrophysics, 60 Garden Street, Cambridge, MA 02138

⁽²⁾ Martha Mitchell Observatory, Nantucket, MA

⁽³⁾ Visiting Observer at the NASA Infrared Telescope Facility, Mauna Kea, HI

⁽⁴⁾ Lockheed Martin Advanced Technology Center, 3251 Hanover Street, Palo Alto, CA 94304

⁽⁵⁾ Department of Astronomy, University of Texas, Austin, Texas 78712

⁽⁶⁾ Current Address: Dept. of Physics and Astronomy, Univ. of Wyoming, Laramie, WY 82071-3905

August 20, 1997

submitted June 20, 1997
to the Astronomical Journal

The U.S. Government is authorized to reproduce and sell this report.
Permission for further reproduction by others must be obtained from
the copyright owner.

ABSTRACT

We have detected and spectrally resolved the mid-IR hydrogen recombination lines $H6\alpha$ ($12.372\mu\text{m}$), $H7\alpha$ ($19.062\mu\text{m}$), $H7\beta$ ($11.309\mu\text{m}$) and $H8\gamma$ ($12.385\mu\text{m}$) from the star MWC349A. This object has strong hydrogen maser emission reported in the millimeter and submillimeter hydrogen recombination lines from $H36\alpha$ to $H21\alpha$, and laser emission seen in the $H15\alpha$, $H12\alpha$ and $H10\alpha$ lines. The lasers/masers are thought to arise predominantly in a Keplerian disk around the star. The mid-IR lines we measure do not show evident signs of lasing, and can be adequately modeled as arising from the strong stellar wind, with a component arising from a quasi-static atmosphere around the disk, similar to what is hypothesized for the near IR ($\leq 4\mu\text{m}$) recombination lines. Since population inversions are expected to exist in the levels producing these mid-IR transitions, even at electron densities where they could produce significant amplification (from 10^8 cm^{-3} even up to 10^{11} cm^{-3}), our results imply that the disk does not contain such high-density ionized gas over long enough path lengths to produce a gain ≥ 1 . More modest laser emission might be present from smaller zones, for example from high density clumps within the disk, but is minor compared to the spontaneous background line emission from the rest of the source. The results reinforce the interpretation of the three reported far-IR lines as true lasers.

Subject Headings: circumstellar matter - stars: emission-line, Be - stars: individual (MWC349A) - stars: mass loss - infrared: sources - infrared: spectra, masers

I. INTRODUCTION

MWC349A, the brightest radio continuum star in the sky, has a strong bipolar wind with mass loss estimated at $\sim 10^{-5} M_{\odot} \text{yr}^{-1}$ (Cohen *et al.*, 1985), or even as much as $\sim 9 \times 10^{-5} M_{\odot} \text{yr}^{-1}$ (Martin-Pintado, Bachiller, Thum and Walmsley, 1989). It is surrounded by a Keplerian disk of ionized gas seen edge-on (e.g., Hamann and Simon, 1986; Gordon, 1992; Thum, Martin-Pintado and Bachiller, 1992; Ponomarev, Smith and Strelitski, 1994, hereafter Paper I; Strelitski, Smith and Ponomarev, 1996, hereafter Paper III). The source is so far the only confirmed emitter of strong hydrogen recombination line masers and lasers in the millimeter (e.g., Martin-Pintado *et al.*, 1989a,b) and far infrared (Strelitski *et al.*, 1996, hereafter Paper IV). Laser emission (for simplicity we will use the term laser when both maser and laser are meant) is seen in a series of $Hn\alpha$ lines (that is, transitions with $n+1 \rightarrow n$) starting from about the $H40\alpha$ line at 135GHz (2.22 mm) and extending down at least as far as the $H15\alpha$ line at $169\mu\text{m}$ (Paper IV), with likely amplification seen even at the $H10\alpha$ line at $52.5\mu\text{m}$ (op cit.), and in one $Hn\beta$ line, the $H32\beta$ at 366 GHz (Thum *et al.*, 1995).

Continuing from both ends of this string of lasing lines are many other recombination lines which have been reported from this source. At radio wavelengths lines have been reported out to the $H92\alpha$ line at 3 cm (Rodriguez and Bastian, 1994), and from the opposite extreme they continue through the near infrared $H4\alpha$ ($4.05\mu\text{m}$, Hamann and Simon 1986) into the visible $H2\alpha=H\alpha$ (6524\AA , Kelly, Rieke and Campbell, 1994). In addition in the near IR higher order recombination lines are seen — $Hn\beta$, $Hn\gamma$, and above (e.g., Kelly, Rieke and Campbell; Hamann and Simon, 1988). Absent from this long series of transitions, covering over four orders of magnitude in wavelength, are the lines in the critical region between $4\mu\text{m}$ and $52.5\mu\text{m}$. The mid-IR range is important for two reasons. First, somewhere in this region the detected lasing disappears, despite theoretical indications that the populations of the corresponding levels are inverted. Observationally the strength of the lasing is seen to decrease from its peak in the submillimeter, where the excess above the expected spontaneous emission is a factor of ~ 200 (Paper III and Paper IV), towards shorter wavelengths

where it has a values of ~ 6 at $52\mu\text{m}$. Similarly on the long wavelength side the maser action dies off longward of about the $\text{H}40\alpha$ line (e.g., Paper III). The second reason for the importance of the mid-IR lines is that, if lasing, they would be sampling higher density gas thought to arise at the inner edges of the disk, closer in than the $\sim 5\text{AU}$ modeled for the $\text{H}15\alpha$ line (Paper IV). In this paper we report on velocity resolved infrared spectra of four recombination lines in this interval, and discuss their relative intensities and profiles.

A great advantage of the masing transitions has been that the strong, velocity resolved emission of this sequence enables detailed modeling of the environment, although these models are complicated by the fact the lines show substantial, rapid and complex time variations. The bipolar wind is recognized as being the source of the strong radio continuum flux, and of the non-masing centimeter radio recombination lines (Rodriguez and Bastian, 1995). Although early suggestions also proposed it as the source of the intense maser lines (Martin-Pintado *et al.*, 1989a,b) it is now clear that at least the strong, double-peaked emission arises from the disk and not the wind (e.g., Gordon, 1992; Thum, Martin-Pintado and Bachiller, 1992). A portion of the "pedestal component" may also arise in the wind. A specific model has been proposed for such "photoevaporated" Keplerian disk structures by Hollenbach *et al.* (1994), and has been used to obtain physical parameters of the disk (Paper IV). The non-masing near-IR and optical hydrogen recombination lines, as well as a plethora of other atomic lines, have been attributed to various zones of ionization along the radius of the Keplerian disk (Hamann and Simon, 1986), as have the lasing far-IR lines (Paper IV).

Maser and laser amplification in the submillimeter and FIR lines implies quite high densities, $N_e > 10^{6-7} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ (e.g., Paper I; Strelitski, Ponomarev and Smith, 1966, hereafter Paper II). The presence of very high densities of circumstellar ionized gas in this source, even as high as $N_e \geq 10^{10} \text{ cm}^{-3}$, was proposed by Hamann and Simon (1986; 1988) to explain the emission from $[\text{FeII}]$ and $[\text{FeIII}]$. Kelly, Rieke and Campbell (1994) also found evidence for densities $N_e \geq 10^6 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ in their near-IR spectra. Smith, Larson and Fink (1979) had earlier suggested lasing in the abnormally bright infrared hydrogen $\text{Pf}\beta$ line from Orion/BN, but noted that at the high densities implied ($>10^{10} \text{ cm}^{-3}$) improved models for the hydrogen levels populations were needed to model the line strengths.

Hummer and Storey (1992) and Storey and Hummer (1995) have recently provided such calculations, with densities that extend beyond $N_e \geq 10^{10} \text{ cm}^{-3}$. We have used their tables (Papers I, II and III) to model the maser and laser emission from MWC349, and to confirm in particular the prediction that population inversions persist to these high densities. The transitions having maximal laser gain shift steadily towards lower quantum number n as the density increases, and so at densities above $N_e > 10^{7.4} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ the far and mid infrared $Hn\alpha$ lines are expected to be efficient amplifiers. Moreover very large gain coefficients are expected from even modest sized regions because the densities are so high. Since the gain is nominally proportional to the density squared, the $H7\alpha$ line for example has its characteristic length (i.e., where $\tau=1$) as only $3 \times 10^9 \text{ cm}$ at $N_e \geq 10^{10} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ (c.f. Paper II), suggesting these lines might be detectable and useful probes of the inner few AU.

We observed a set of mid-IR recombination lines to determine whether, given the theoretical possibility of inverted populations and high gains, the trend of observable lasing lines continues down into the mid IR in MWC349A, and to determine whether this enables us to refine further the parameters of the Keplerian disk. The result might help shed further light on the remarkable fact that despite the ubiquitous inversions predicted in hydrogen only MWC349A to date shows unambiguous and strong laser emission. In this paper we report our results: velocity resolved observations of four mid-IR hydrogen recombination lines from MWC 349A -- the $H7\alpha$ line at $19.062\mu\text{m}$, the $H6\alpha$ line at $12.372\mu\text{m}$, the $H7\beta$ line at $11.309\mu\text{m}$, and the $H8\gamma$ line at $12.385\mu\text{m}$.

II. OBSERVATIONS AND ANALYSIS

a) Instrumental and Observational Summary

The hydrogen recombination lines were measured from the NASA Infrared Telescope Facility on the nights of June 7 and 8, 1994, with a followup search for time variability one year later, in July 10, 1995. Table 1 shows a log of the observations. The Irshell spectrometer used a 1" slit width and had a resolution of 20-30 kms⁻¹. Flatfielding was done using a dome-temperature card chopped against the sky. Atmospheric corrections were done by observing the standard χ Cyg immediately before and after each observation, flatfielding in the same way as the source spectrum, normalizing the average spectrum to unity, and dividing it into the source spectrum. Flux calibration was done by normalizing the continuum flux of the observed spectra to an average spectrum generated by fitting the photometric observations between 9 and 20 μ m of Simon (1974), Simon and Dyck (1977), Herzog, Gehrz and Hackwell (1980), and Aitken *et al.*, (1990). Velocity calibration was done using the telluric lines in each spectrum. In general the fluxes are precise to 5-10%. Data files were processed using Irshell's own software; further information on the instrument and software can be found in Lacy *et al.* (1989), and Achtermann (1992).

Figure 1a shows the 19 μ m spectrum, as well as four gaussian profiles into which it can be decomposed. Figure 1b shows the 12.4 μ m spectrum containing both the H6 α and H8 γ lines, along with gaussian decompositions. Figure 1c shows the 11.3 μ m spectrum containing the H7 β line. The locations of telluric features are also marked throughout. Table 1 lists the observed parameters of the four measured lines and their decompositions; repeat observations in 1995 showed no variations.

b) Lasing, or Optically Thin Emission ?

In presenting their analysis of the FIR lasing lines H15 α , H12 α and H10 α , Strelitski *et al.* (Paper IV) point out the trend, first described by them in Paper III, that the integrated Hn α lines fluxes in the millimeter and far IR regime (H36 α - H10 α) deviate in intensity from that expected from optically thin, spontaneous emission. The latter is shown to be a smooth curve nominally proportional to n^{-6} to n^{-4} , where n is the principal quantum number, and the range in exponent is due to the increasing importance of free-free absorption at the longer wavelengths. Strelitski *et al.* use this excess emission over the optically thin value to show that the FIR lines measured from the KAO are lasing, but with a smaller amplification than the maximal amplification values seen in the submillimeter. The integrated values of the two mid-IR α -lines presented here fall close to the expected spontaneous emission values predicted by the aforementioned dependence, providing evidence that the net emission in these lines has indeed not been significantly amplified. In the next section we show this in more detail.

c) Emission from the Wind and the Disk

The source structure of MWC349A is complex. Hamann and Simon (1988) delineate at least five different emission regions, and Kelly, Rieke and Campbell (1994) also find evidence for each of them in the near-IR. Rodriguez and Bastian (1994) observed the H92 α line and conclude the bipolar wind is itself rotating. Finally the variability and asymmetries of the maser line profiles (e.g., Thum *et al.*, 1994) indicate both complex substructure in the disk and possible infall. Many of these structural subtleties are still under debate, but we think it is safe to admit that at least two distinct regions contribute to the recombination line fluxes we present here: the bipolar wind, and the quasi-static, ionized atmosphere of the Keplerian disk.

In order to calculate the absolute flux contribution to the mid-IR fluxes from the bipolar wind we normalize the flux calculation to one of the observed wind line fluxes in an attempt to correct for parametric uncertainties, but choosing a reference line is not straightforward. The millimeter lines are

dominated by masing in the disk. Even for the longer wavelength H66 α line there is a suggestion that it has some component of masing, but in the wind (Martin-Pintado *et al.*, 1993). We therefore select the H92 α line measured by Rodriguez and Bastian (1994), and Rodriguez (private communication) at $(7.6 \pm .8) \times 10^{-27}$ W/cm². It shows no evidence for anything except normal emission from a strong, ionized wind. Indeed the radio *continuum* emission from MWC349A follows an $L_\nu \propto \nu^{0.6}$ law down to wavelength of about 100 μ m, as is characteristic of such an optically thick flow. The hydrogen lines from such a wind sample surfaces of optical depth $\tau = 1$. We calculate their fluxes assuming the wind has a constant velocity flow $V = V_\infty (r/r_i)^s$ with $s=0$ (e.g., Smith, Fischer, Geballe and Schwartz, 1987; Panagia and Felli, 1975), and we then normalize the values to the H92 α flux. The results are plotted as the solid line in Figure 2; fluxes for the entire series of H α lines from H4 α to H16 α (wavelengths indicated by triangles on the x-axis), including those lines not yet reported, have also been calculated and plotted. The measured fluxes are close to those extrapolated from the H92 α flux; the Br α line flux is about 90% higher than the wind prediction, and the H6 α and H7 α lines are stronger by a factor of 1.8 and 2.0 respectively. The same model finds the H7 β and H8 γ line fluxes are consistent with a wind to within their measurement errors, and these results are shown in Figure 2 as small open inverted triangles that virtually overlap the measured data points (since the curve refers only to the α -line transitions, a box is drawn around these two line fluxes to separate them.) The lasing H15 α line is, of course, 35 times brighter than this model. The 10% uncertainty in the H92 α flux we have used as a reference is not adequate to explain any of these deviations from the wind prediction.

There are several possible sources for these deviations from wind model predictions. First, even a small change in the wind parameters, for example a modest acceleration like $s=0.5$ instead of $s=0$, would be more than enough to boost the near and mid-IR line fluxes when extrapolated from the H92 α line which is produced so far away (see the discussion and relations in Smith, Fischer, Geballe and Schwartz, 1987). However, Hamann and Simon (1988) note that their [FeII] emission might suggest deceleration; this would push the predicted fluxes of the H lines even further from those observed. Alternatively, as noted above, the wind itself may have very complex structures and/or motions. We have generally adopted (see also Paper IV) the generic "weak wind" model of

Hollenbach *et al.*, (1994) for this source to describe aspects of the disk flaring and wind, but note that they too call attention to the fact that for MWC349A their model has difficulty describing the observed emission within the inner 30 AU. We note that their model predicts an $n \propto r^{-3/2}$ dependence to the flow, whereas the continuum data seem to be consistent with a $1/r^2$ wind (e.g., Cohen *et al.*) which we have adopted to fit the line fluxes.

After considering these alternative wind scenarios, we conclude that the most probable reason the line fluxes deviate from wind models is that the emitting ionized gas around MWC 349A is not limited to the wind. In particular, the Hollenbach *et al.* (1994) model has stellar ionizing photons maintaining an HII-region like atmosphere above the disk, including the region of the inner zone where the near and mid-IR lines are expected to arise. Hamann and Simon (1986) attribute the location of the Br α line to such a location: the double-peaked profiles and/or asymmetries of the shorter wavelength lines are strong indications the lines originate in a rotating disk rather than in a bipolar wind. We therefore modeled the remainder of the line fluxes, not produced by the bipolar wind, as arising from a static, optically thin HII region, normalized in turn to the observed IR line flux from this region. We calculated values from the Hummer and Storey Case B emissivities for the case of $T=10^4\text{K}$ and $N_e=1 \times 10^7 \text{ cm}^{-3}$; the conclusions are not particularly sensitive to the exact values of either T or N_e .

If we normalize the fluxes to the intrinsic total Br α flux, whose wavelength is at $4 \mu\text{m}$, the extinction to the source contributes uncertainty. Using the canonical value for extinction in this source of $A_v=10 \text{ mag}$ (Cohen *et al.*, 1985), the total Br α flux is $3.0 \times 10^{-17} \text{ W/cm}^2$ (Hamann and Simon, 1986), with about half this flux contributed from the strong wind. The total modeled fluxes for the H6 α and H7 α lines then come out about 20% higher than those observed. If the assumed extinction is too high, the intrinsic flux of Br α is reduced and the predictions for the other lines fall even closer to the measured values. The current extinction value is derived by Cohen *et al.*'s analysis of the photospheres of both MWC349A and MWC349B. They find the extinction to MWC349A is about 2 mag larger than that for MWC 349B, and they speculate that this extra extinction is likely due to the effects of the edge-on disk, while that of the other 8 mag of extinction is probably

foreground dust. If the Br α and mid-IR lines arise in a region outside of the disk, they might not experience all of this additional extinction. Given the other general uncertainties in the physical structure of this inner region, and the wavelength dependence of the extinction itself, we conclude that an extinction between $A_V=6-10$ mag can adequately describe all the mid-IR line fluxes. We note that Kelly *et al.* (1994) also estimate an $A_V \approx 11$ mag from the near-IR hydrogen and helium line ratios. Because at the longer wavelengths we report here these extinction uncertainties produce negligible flux variations, we instead normalized the HII region contributions to the H7 α line flux, that is, the total flux observed minus that contributed by the wind as calculated above. In Figure 2 the solid curve plots the contributions to the lines from the wind alone, while the dotted curve shows the total fluxes, wind plus "HII region". The predicted total mid-IR line fluxes, when calculated and normalized in this way, are close to all those observed including the Br α flux. We did not attempt to fit or model the many shorter wavelength line fluxes that have been seen because at wavelengths shorter than 4.05 μ m the size of the extinction correction becomes very large and sensitive.

The plots in Figure 2 also illustrate that no combination of wind and static atmosphere such as we have considered here is able to explain the very strong measured FIR fluxes in the H15 α , H12 α , and H10 α lines reported by Strelitski *et al.* (Paper IV). Our results confirm that these lines do indeed show sign of significant amplification: hence, lasing -- and that somewhere in the parameter space between H10 α to H7 α the lasing stops or becomes undetectable.

III. THE VELOCITY COMPONENTS

The four observed mid-IR lines show velocity structure spanning as much as 170 km s⁻¹ (figures 1a-d). When the lines are fit to a single gaussian profile their peak velocities and their widths closely match (see Table 3): $V_{LSR} \approx +12 \pm 2$ km s⁻¹, $\Delta V(\text{FWHM}) \approx 90 \pm 8$ km s⁻¹. This value for V_{LSR} is comfortably close to that of the star: +8 km s⁻¹ (Thum *et al.*, 1995). The high SNR of the data make it tempting to try to attribute some of the velocity structure we observe, especially in the H7 α line, to the several wind or disk components of the emission. A two component fit to the profile of H7 α

gives $+30 \text{ km s}^{-1}$ (strong component) and -17 km s^{-1} (weak component), quite close to the values seen in the double-peaked Br γ line (Hamann and Simon, 1986), and to the weakly defined $\sim +37 \text{ km s}^{-1}$ feature they find in the Br α line, and which they attribute to the surface of an inner wind evaporated from the disk. Hamann and Simon show that a bipolar flow viewed approximately edge-on, as in the case of MWC 349A, is not by itself able to explain the line structure they observe, and conclude some disk-like rotation is needed; indeed this is the origin of the submillimeter lines' structures. If we compare the fluxes in the bright (that is, the positive velocity) components of our two mid-IR α -lines with those predicted from our previous wind model calculations, we find agreement to within 30%. The high velocity component of the H6 α is weak, however, and cannot by itself account for the flux from an ionized, static atmosphere component. The negative velocity components are themselves weakly subdivided (Table 1): each of the two α -lines contains a doublet at high negative velocities separated by about $65 \pm 5 \text{ km s}^{-1}$. (We note that possible contamination from the He I 7-6 line at this velocity should be 10 times weaker.) In a Keplerian disk, such as that considered by Strel'nitski, Smith and Ponomarev (Paper III), the velocity at 30AU from the star is $\sim 50 \text{ km s}^{-1}$ (as measured by the H30 α maser line velocity and the interferometric observations of Planesas *et al.*, 1992). Hence if the velocity pair structure we see in the IR line emission arises from the disk, the velocity separation suggests a region located at about 25-30 AU from the star. Strel'nitski, Smith and Ponomarev show however that laser emission in the H7 α line is expected from a much denser region closer in and therefore with higher velocities than observed: at a distance of more like $3 \times 10^{12} \text{ cm}$, within the static atmosphere of the Hollenbach model but much closer to the stellar photosphere. Of course the dense regions might (also) exist as knots of material located further out in the disk; the strong temporal flux variability seen even in the maser lines might be related to such substructures. Temporal monitoring at high spectral resolution to follow variations of individual line components would be helpful in sorting out this possibility.

IV . CONCLUSIONS

We present new observations of four mid-IR hydrogen recombination lines, whose strengths are consistent with conventional emission from the ionized atmosphere around the Keplerian disk of the star, the strong bipolar wind, or contributions from both. There is even mild agreement in the observed velocity structure of the lines. No amplification (lasing) is required in these new lines reported here, but the results confirm and strengthen our earlier conclusions that the FIR lines are lasing. The detailed conditions needed in the source to produce detectable laser emission in the mid-IR lines are discussed in Streltinski, Ponomarev and Smith (Paper II). Although the theory of Hummer and Storey (1995) indicates inversions can be present between the levels of all the transitions we report here, considerations of laser saturation and/or possible beaming may make it hard to produce or detect significant amplification (Paper II). Alternatively it might just be that the densities needed for inversions at, say, the $H7\alpha$ line -- between about 2×10^{10} and $2 \times 10^{11} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ (*op cit.*) -- don't exist as a distinct disk annular region, either because as suggested in Paper IV the disk may only extend down to $\sim 40 \text{ AU}$, or perhaps because at these high values the material is too close to the star to retain its Keplerian character (see the "weak wind" model of Hollenbach *et al.*, 1994). The results presented here fill in a portion of the critical infrared wavelength interval within which this remarkable source switches from conventional emission to shining in laser lines from its disk.

HAS and VS would like to acknowledge partial support for this program from the Smithsonian Institution's Scholarly Studies Program, and from NASA grant NAGW-1711. DMK and JHL were supported by USAF contract F19628-93-K-0011.

References

- Actermann, J.M., in *Astronomical Data Analysis Software*, ed. D.M. Warrall, C. Biemsderfer, and J. Barnes (A.S.P. Conference Series 25), p.451, 1992
- Aitken, D.K., Smith, C.H., Roche, P.F., and Wright, C.M., 1990, *Monthly Notices, Royal Astronomical Society*, **247**, 466
- Cohen, M., Bieging, J.H., Dreher, J.W., and Welch, W.J., 1985, *Ap.J.* , **292**, 249
- Gordon, M.A., *Ap.J.* , **191**, 93, 1992
- Lacy, J.H., 1989, *P.A.S.P.*, **101**, 1166
- Hamann, F., and Simon, M. 1986, *Ap.J.* , 311, 909
- Hamann, F., and Simon, M., 1988, *Ap.J.* , 327, 876
- Herzog, A.D., Gehrz, R.D., and Hackwell, J.A., 1980, *Ap.J.* **236**, 189
- Hollenbach, D., Johnstone, D., Lizano, S., and Shu, F., 1994, *Ap.J.* **428**, 654
- Hummer, D.G., and Storey, P.J., 1992, *MNRAS*, **254**, 277
- Kelly, D.M., Rieke, G.H., and Campbell, B., 1994, *Ap.J.* , **425**, 231
- Planesas, P., Martin-Pintado, J., and Serabyn, E., *Ap.J.* , 386, L23
- Ponomarev, V.O., Smirnov, G.T., and Strelitski, V.S., 1989, *Astron. Tsirk.*, **1540**, 5
- Ponomarev, V.O., Smith, H.A., and Strelitski, V.S., 1994, *Ap.J.*, **424**, 976, (Paper I)
- Rodriguez, L.F., and Bastian, T.S., 1994, *Ap.J.* , 428, 324
- Simon, T., 1974, *A.J.*, **79**, 1054
- Simon, T., and Dyke, H.M., 1977, *A.J.*, **82**, 725
- Strelitski, V.S., Haas, M.R., Smith, H.A., Erickson, E.F., Colgan, S.W.J., and Hollenbach, D.J., 1966, *Science*, **272**, 1459, (Paper IV)
- Strelitski, V.S., Ponomarev, V.O., and Smith, H.A., 1996, *Ap.J.* , **470**, 1134 (Paper II)
- Strelitski, V.S., Smith, H.A., and Ponomarev, V.O., 1996, *Ap.J.* , **470**, 1118 (Paper III)
- Smith, H.A., Larson, H.P., and Fink, U., 1979, *Ap.J.* , **233**, 132
- Smith, H.A., Strelitski, V.S., and Ponomarev, V.O., 1966, in *Amazing Light*, p. 603, ed. R.Y.Chiao, Springer-Verlag, New York,
- Storey, P.J., and Hummer, D.G., 1995, *MNRAS*, **272**, 41
- Thum, C., Martin-Pintado, J., and Bachiller, R., 1992, *Astr. Ap.*, **256**, 507

Thum, C., Strelinski, V.S., Martin-Pintado, J., Matthews, H.E., and Smith, H.A., *Astr. Ap.*,
1995, **300**, 843

White, R.L. and Becker, R.H., 1985, *Ap.J.* 297, 677

Figure Captions:

Figure 1 a-c: Irshell spectra of the four hydrogen recombination lines detected. Solid and dotted lines show the result of gaussian fitting. The locations of telluric features are also indicated.

Figure 2: Observed mid- and far-IR lines, also including the Br α line. The three FIR points are taken from Strelitski *et al.*, 1966 (Paper IV). The solid line shows the predicted flux in the Hn α line sequence from a bipolar wind of constant velocity, normalized to the observed flux in the H92 α transition at 3.1 cm. The dotted line shows the predicted flux in the H α lines from both the wind plus a component from a thin HII-region, with the latter contribution scaled to the flux in H7 α . The x-axis is marked with diamonds showing the wavelength locations of all the Hn α lines (H16 α - H4 α); the two theoretical curves were produced by calculating fluxes for each of these thirteen lines, and connecting the points with straight line segments. Also plotted at the corresponding fluxes and wavelengths are the H7 β and H8 γ lines, with open inverted triangles showing the predicted fluxes from a "wind only" model; these non- α lines are drawn in a box to indicate the curves do not refer to them.

Table 1. Log of Observations

| Transition | $\lambda(\mu\text{m})$ | UT Date (1994) | $T_{\text{integration}}^*$ (sec) | Resolution (kms^{-1}) |
|-------------|------------------------|----------------|----------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| H7 α | 19.062 | June 7 | 1258 | 15 |
| H6 α | 12.372 | June 7 | 419 | 25 |
| H6 α | 12.372 | June 8 | 1258 | 25 |
| H7 β | 11.309 | June 8 | 210 | 15 |

* Total on source integration time

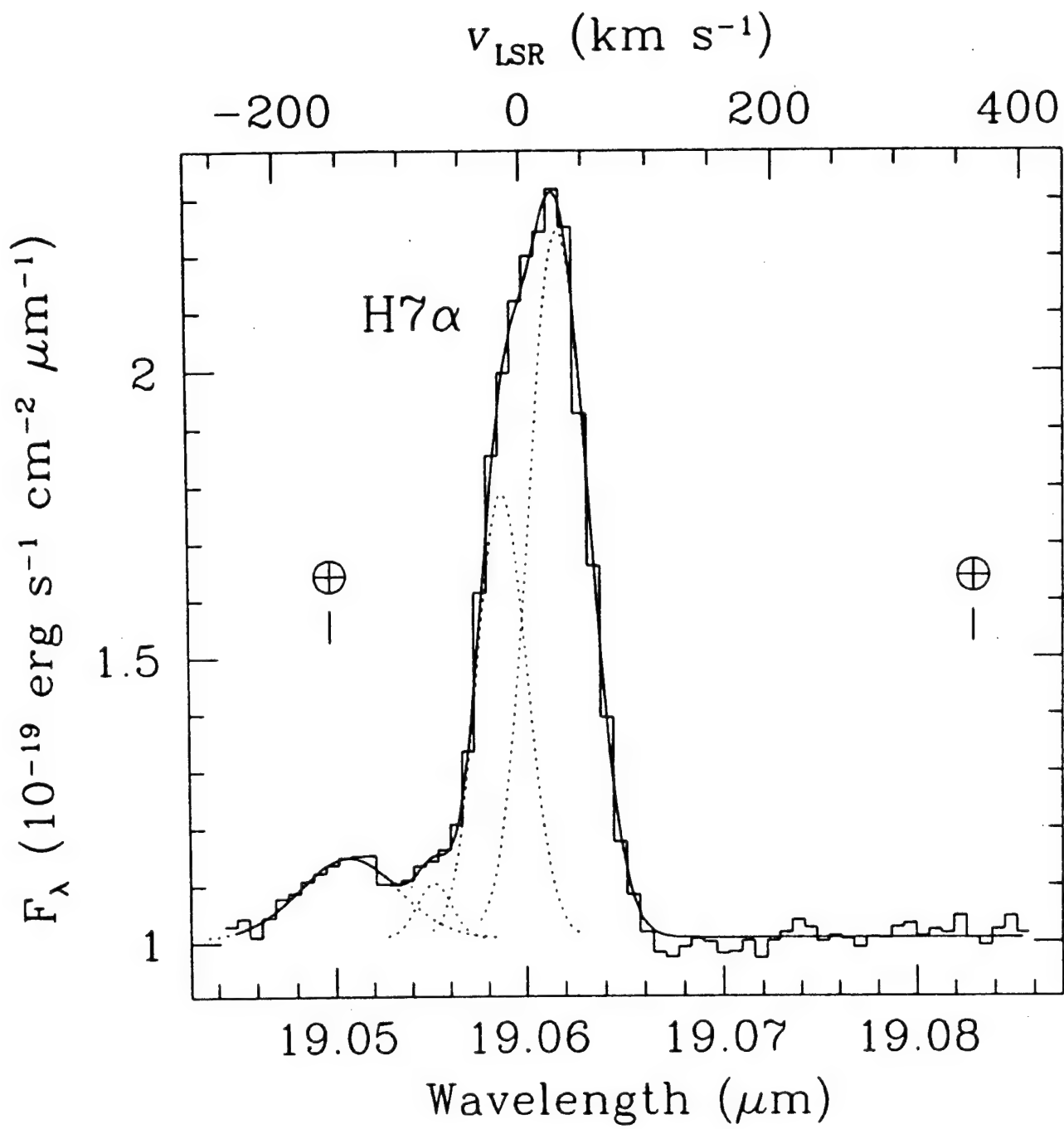
Table 2. Integrated Line Fluxes

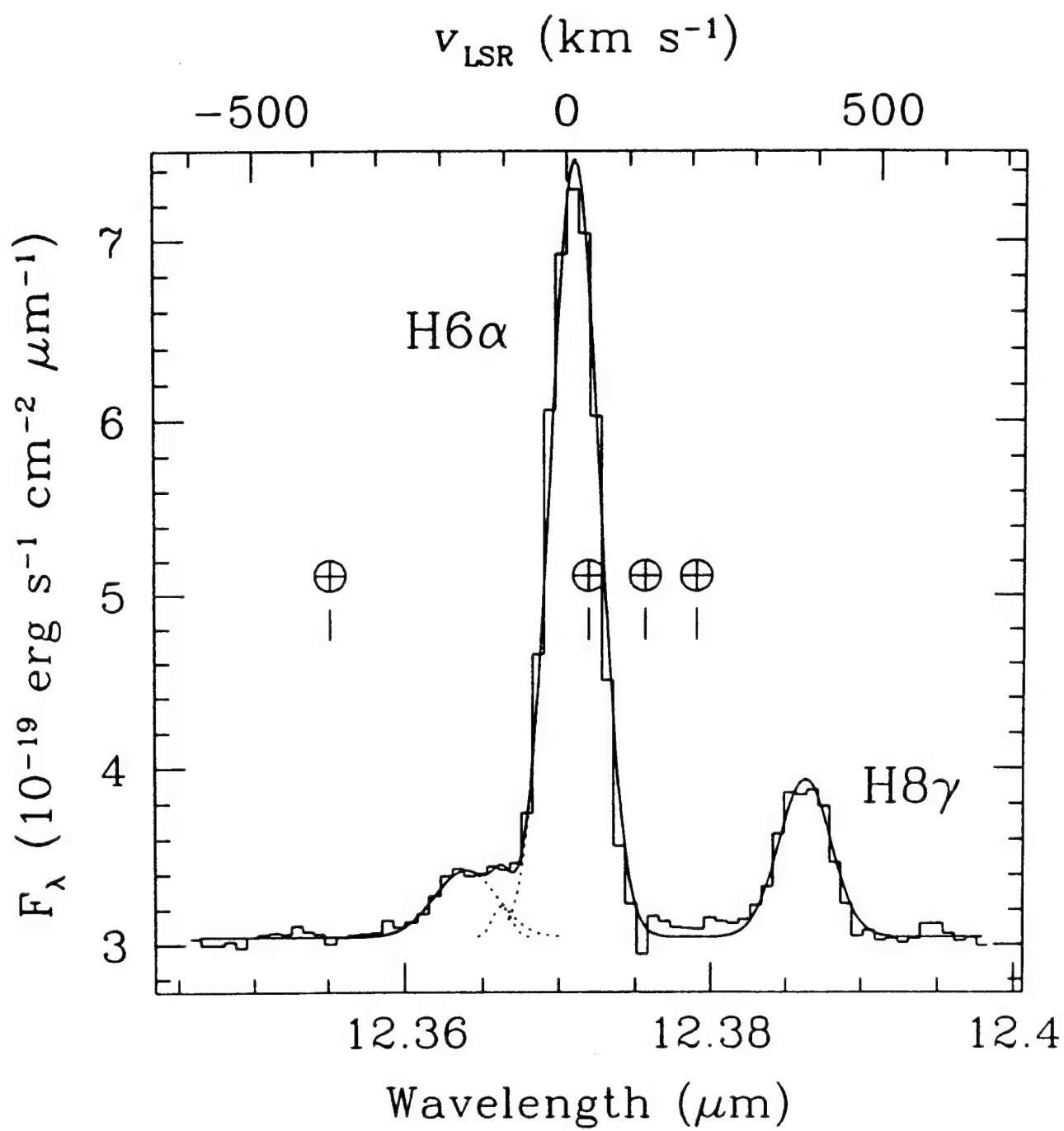
| Transition | $\lambda(\mu\text{m})$ | Integrated Line Fluxes ^a ($\times 10^{-15} \text{ Wm}^{-2}$) |
|-------------|------------------------|---|
| H7 α | 19.062 | 8.7 |
| H6 α | 12.372 | 22.0 |
| H7 β | 11.309 | 6.5 |
| H8 γ | 12.387 | 3.9 |

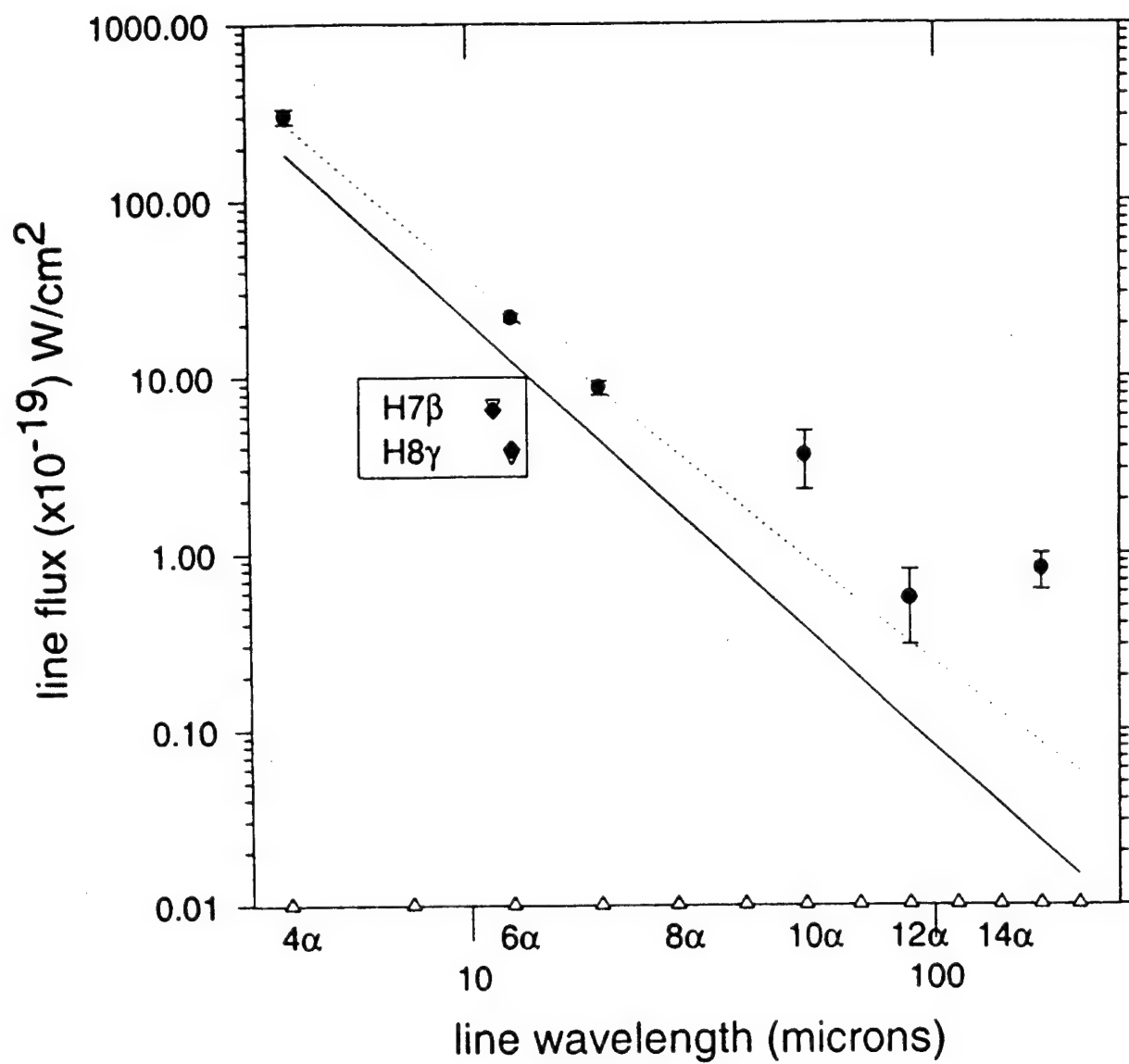
^aSystematic uncertainties are estimated to be $\sim 15\%$; relative uncertainties are $< 5\%$.

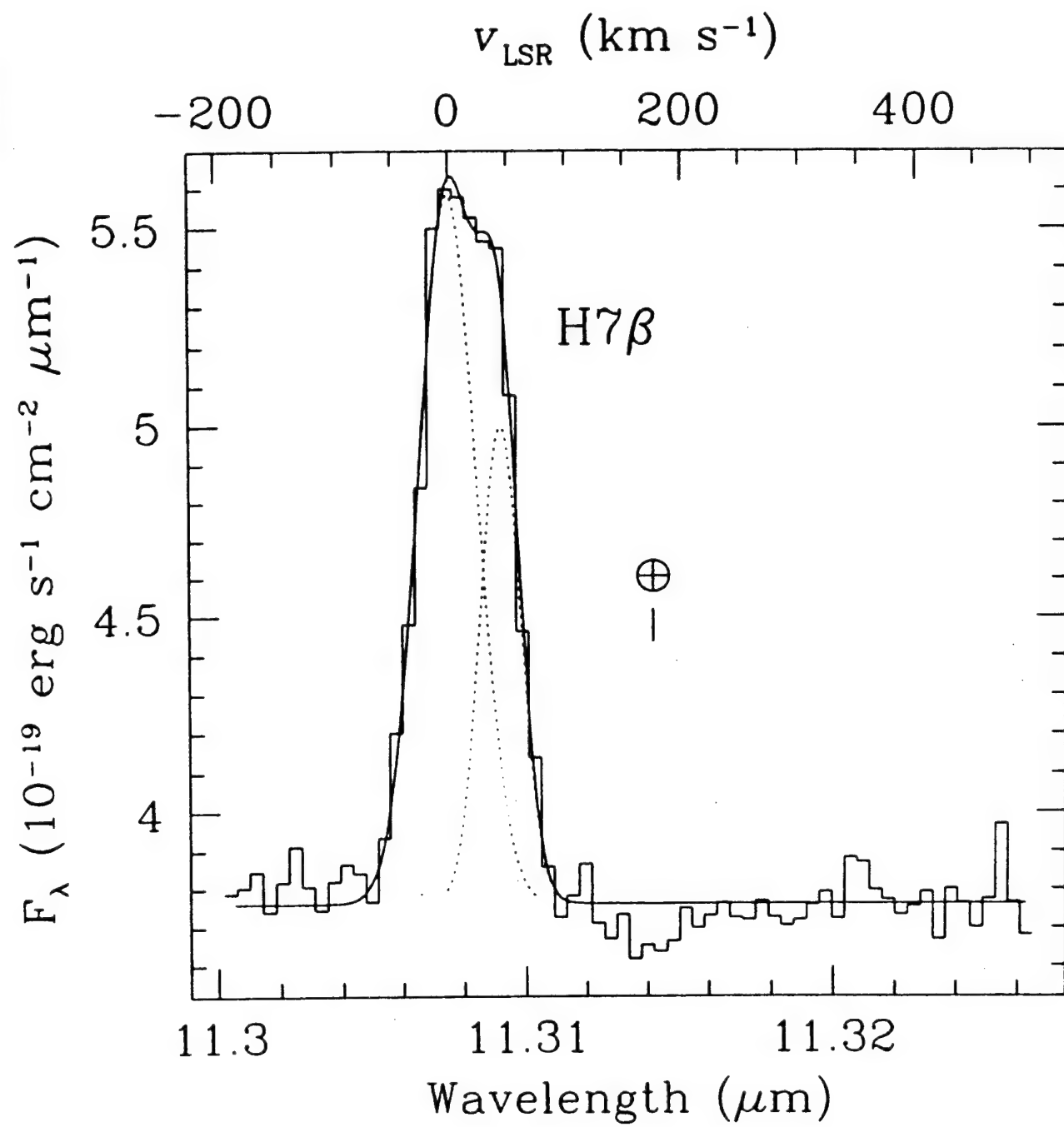
Table 3. Line Component Parameters

| Transition | V_{LSR} (kms^{-1}) | ΔV_{FWHM} (kms^{-1}) | Flux ($\times 10^{-15} \text{ Wm}^{-2}$) |
|-------------|---|---|---|
| H7 α | 30 ± 2 | 57 ± 3 | $4.8 \pm .3$ |
| | -17 ± 2 | 48 ± 4 | $2.5 \pm .3$ |
| | -74 ± 4 | 33 ± 11 | $0.2 \pm .1$ |
| | -144 ± 5 | 95 ± 13 | $0.9 \pm .1$ |
| | (single gaussian fit: 13.5 | 82.4 ± 3 | 8.7) |
| H6 α | 13 ± 1 | 90 ± 1 | 17.4 ± 0.3 |
| | -103 ± 7 | 35 ± 32 | 0.3 ± 0.3 |
| | -160 ± 17 | 116 ± 31 | 1.9 ± 0.6 |
| H7 β | 14.3 ± 3 | 82.6 ± 4 | 6.5 ± 0.6 |
| H8 γ | 11 ± 2 | 98 ± 6 | 3.9 ± 0.3 |









The Infrared Nucleus of the Wolf-Rayet

Galaxy Henize 2-10¹

S. C. Beck²

and

D. M. Kelly^{2,3}, J. H. Lacy

S. C. Beck²

School of Physics and Astronomy of the Sackler Faculty of Exact Sciences and Wise
Observatory; Tel Aviv University, 69978 Ramat Aviv, Israel

and

D. M. Kelly^{2,3}, J. H. Lacy

Department of Astronomy/McDonald Observatory, University of Texas, Austin, TX 78712

Received SEP 31 1997; accepted MAY 12 1997

¹Wise Observatory Preprint 96/77

²Guest Observers, Infrared Telescope Facility, which is operated by the University of Hawaii under contract through NASA.

³Currently at Wyoming Infrared Observatory, University of Wyoming, Laramie, WY 82071-3905

ABSTRACT

We have obtained near-infrared images and mid-infrared spectra of the starburst core of the dwarf Wolf-Rayet galaxy He 2-10. We find that the infrared continuum and emission lines are concentrated in a flattened ellipse 3-4" or 150 pc across which may show where a recent accretion event has triggered intense star formation. The ionizing radiation from this cluster has an effective temperature of 40,000 K, corresponding to $30M_{\odot}$ stars, and the starburst is $0.5 - 1.5 \times 10^7$ years old.

Subject headings: Galaxies: Individual (He 2-10) — Galaxies: Starburst —
Infrared: Galaxies

1. Introduction and Observations

He 2-10 is a blue compact dwarf galaxy and the first galaxy in which Wolf-Rayet emission features were seen (Allen, Wright, & Goss 1976). It contains a bright star cluster A and a fainter cluster B 380 pc ($8''$ at the assumed distance of 9.2 Mpc) to the east of A. The outer isophotes of the galaxy are smoothly elliptical. The kinematics of the molecular and atomic gas (Kobulnicky et al. 1995) show that He 2-10 is probably the moderately advanced merger of two dwarf galaxies. Optical spectroscopy (Vacca & Conti 1992) found hundreds of WR and thousands of O stars in the brighter cluster A, and HST UV images (Conti & Vacca 1994) show that the hot stars are grouped into knots the size and mass of globular clusters but from 1 to 10 Myr old. He 2-10 is thus a "starburst dwarf". Starburst dwarfs differ in important ways from other starburst galaxies: they are objects whose non-burst star formation rate is almost nil, they have low metallicity compared with larger galaxies, and their star formation is not driven by the dynamical mechanisms that dominate in spiral galaxies.

We set out to study the current stellar population of the starburst in He 2-10, with the hope of deducing the history of star formation activity in this galaxy and finding what may have caused it. It is known (Kawara, Nishida, & Phillips 1989) that the brightest region of He 2-10 is actually heavily obscured. We therefore observed this galaxy in the infrared where the extinction will be relatively small. We obtained spectra of the important infrared emission lines in the $8 - 13\mu\text{m}$ region with the Irshell spectrograph (described in Lacy et al. 1989) at the NASA IRTF in May 1995. A wavelength region equivalent to 950 km s^{-1} was scanned around each of the [Ne II] $12.8\mu\text{m}$, [Ar III] $8.99\mu\text{m}$, and [S IV] $10.5\mu\text{m}$ lines. The spectral resolution was about 30 km s^{-1} . The slit was $2''$ wide and sampled by 11 pixels along its $11''$ length. It was oriented NS for the [Ne II] measurements and EW for the others. The telescope drifted by as much as $1-2''$ during a ten minute observation. The

weather was good for the [Ne II] and [Ar III] observations but unstable for the [S IV], so we will use a [S IV] measurement with the same instrument from ESO made available to us by J.M. van der Hulst. The infrared line fluxes and details of the observations are in Table I and a typical [Ne II] spectrum is shown in Figure 1. We used a card at ambient temperature and standard stars for flux calibration and the results are accurate to 20%. The data were reduced and analysed with the SNOOPY package (Achtermann 1992).

We also present in Figure 2 J, H and K band continuum images obtained for us as a service observation by Mr. Charles Kaminski using the NSFCAM on the NASA IRTF. The spatial scale on these figures is 0.3" per pixel, and the FWHM of stars in the field is 0.9". The images were reduced and analysed with the VISTA package. Each image in figure 2 is the sum of two or three exposures in that band which were flatfielded with dome flats. The exposure times were different in each band and totalled 6 sec at J, 48 sec at H, and 60 sec at K; the galaxy was at least 35000 counts above the sky background even in these short exposures. We have not attempted to flux-calibrate the images.

2. Spatial Extent and Structure of the Starburst

2.1. The Infrared Continuum

Optical observations of He 2-10 show that continuum and line emission are strongly concentrated in a small clump (Vacca & Conti's A) in the center of the main body of the galaxy. Corbin, Korista, & Vacca's (1993) images show that the central source in the inner 10" extends towards PA 127 (in degrees east of north) in $H\alpha$ and in the V band. The V-band image of the entire galaxy has a halo at PA 168, which Corbin et al. believe is the major axis of the object. At 10 μ m Sauvage, Lagage, & Thuan (1995) found an HII region NW of the main clump which they identify with the $H\alpha$ extension in that direction. The

near-infrared images in J,H, and K bands are less affected by extinction than is the optical and have the further advantage that they are good bands for locating giant and supergiant stars and dust-obscured O and B stars. The J,H, and K images in Figure 2 look very much alike; they each show an elongated ellipse of dimension (defined from the contour which is 10% of peak above the background) about 5×3 arcsec extended in PA 130, which we will hereafter call "the disk" (because it looks like a disk, not because there is any data on its rotation). If the brightest point of the disk is the center of the galaxy then the disk is not symmetric around the center but extends further to the NW than to the SE, and on the NW side of the center has a slightly less acute (to NS) angle. We believe that both these effects are due to unresolved subsources, notably the $10\mu\text{m}$ H II region, probably the small clusters of hot stars seen in the UV images, but possibly others which are still unknown, rather than to a bar structure. The logs of the ratios of J/K, J/H and K/H, which are equivalent modulo a constant to the relative J-K, J-H and K-H colors, are in Figure 3. There are no obvious structures that could be attributed to dust lanes. (It should be noted that the infrared aperture photometry of Johansson (1987) is on a much larger scale; the entire disk lies inside the smallest aperture used there.)

We see that all the tracers of active star formation are concentrated in the NIR disk. In addition to the near and middle infrared emission and the $H\alpha$ described above, the UV star clusters found by Conti & Vacca (1994) appear to lie across the disk in a bent line (bent in the same sense as the shift across the center seen in the NIR). We suggest that the UV star clusters lie on the near, less-heavily obscured side of the disk.

How does the NIR disk, the locus of current star formation, relate to the overall structure of the galaxy and its merger history? The accreted CO has a velocity structure reminiscent of a galaxy disk with the maximum velocity gradient in PA 130, agreeing with the NIR disk. The brightest CO is at PA 150, much closer to the PA 160 angle of the

galactic halo (Kobulnicky et al. 1995). We suggest that the NIR disk is the original disk of the galaxy and that accreted CO falling onto it is fueling the burst of star formation seen in the UV and IR. That the galactic halo is at a different angle than the disk may record an offset between disk and halo that predates the accretion event. It is also possible that the accretion process itself, which is well-advanced and probably at least 10^8 years old, distorted the angle of the galactic halo. This form of merger has been little studied so this suggestion must remain tentative.

It should be noted that the 3.6 cm radio continuum observations of Kobulnicky (1996), the CO observations of Kobulnicky et al. (1995), and the H_2 measurements of Baas, Israel, & Koorneef (1994) do not agree with the infrared continuum and emission lines. The peak of CO emission is $2''$ ENE of A, as is a strong source of 3.6 cm radio emission, and the peak of shocked H_2 is offset $1-3''$ east from A. It is probable that the CO marks a body of gas not currently forming stars and that the H_2 is shock excited by winds from the starburst impacting the molecular cloud. It is harder to explain the offset between the 3.6 cm radio continuum and the starburst. That region of the galaxy may be so blanketed by extinction that even the 2 and $10\ \mu\text{m}$ continua and $12.8\ \mu\text{m}$ [Ne II] emission cannot penetrate; this would be consistent with the concentration of molecular gas in that area. Or, the 3.6 cm emission may be from supernovae and trace an older stage of the starburst which does not currently have detectable infrared continuum or line emission, in which case it should be strong at 20cm (although measurements at 20cm with the spatial resolution needed to separate the 3.6 cm emission peak from A will be hard to achieve).

2.2. The [Ne II] Lines

We attempted to derive the size of the [Ne II] emission line source by comparing the Irshell data on [Ne II], the strongest line observed, to stellar profiles. The PSF for the run in which these data were obtained was somewhat elliptical due to an optical misalignment, which limits the accuracy of this method, but we can say that the [Ne II] emission on peak A is 3'' in diameter in both dimensions (with a probable error of 0.5''). The spatial resolution of the [Ne II] is enough lower than the infrared and UV images that the disk structure seen in the infrared and the small star clusters seen in the UV could not be distinguished even if present. We will therefore refer to the emission source detected in [Ne II] as the star cluster. This will provide consistency with the accepted use of cluster A and B for the bright optical sources. But we think it possible and even likely that it will break up into smaller and more structured sources under higher resolution.

The secondary 10 μ m H II region was not mapped in [Ne II]. We looked for [Ne II] on B and did not detect it, which is consistent with the relative strengths of the two clusters in other wavelengths and is further argument that star formation in cluster B, while it exists, is at too low a level to be called a starburst.

If the kinematics of the [Ne II] are like those of the CO and HI, the FWHM would be 50-80 km s⁻¹. Our lines were broadened by a misalignment of the dewar optics, but they showed similar profiles to the [Ne II] observed on the same night in the Galactic H II region W33. The lines in W33 are expected to be no more than 50 km s⁻¹ wide, so we place an upper limit on the lines in He 2-10 of FWHM \leq 100 km s⁻¹.

The common practise of quoting "the" extinction to a galaxy is misleading: galaxies and the dust within them can have complex three-dimensional structures. It is somewhat more precise to discuss the extinction to a given component of a galaxy. Vacca & Conti's

(1992) optical spectroscopy of He 2-10 found $E_{(B-V)} = 0.56$ or $A_v = 1.7$ mag to region A. Such a high value for A_v implies that the optical observations could not see through the source. The infrared Brackett line measurements of Kawara et al. (1989), which will probe deeper into the source, found A_v of about 17 mag, which is consistent with the depth of the $10\mu\text{m}$ silicate feature and the molecular column observed by Kobulnicky et al. (1995). He 2-10 is therefore like NGC 5253 (Beck et al. 1996) and many other galaxies where optical and UV observations see the near side of the star forming region and longer wavelength measurements see deeper in. The extinction in the infrared, while lower than in the optical, is not negligible. Unfortunately the mid-infrared extinction law is not well known and seems to differ in different environments (Draine 1989); furthermore, the dependence of extinction on the metallicity is unknown. Extinction laws in the literature give results ranging from 0.6 mag at [Ne II] and about 1.7 mag at [Ar III] and [S IV] (Becklin et al. 1978) to 0.22 mag at [Ne II] and 0.55 mag at [Ar III] (Roche & Aitken 1984) for $A_v = 17$ mag. We will discuss the importance of this uncertainty below.

3. Stellar Population and Star Burst History

3.1. Stellar Population

The O star population of the obscured region can be found from the mid-infrared and Brackett lines. First, we compared the ratios of the [Ne II], [Ar III] and [S IV] line fluxes to the model H II region grid of Sutherland, Shull, & Beck (1996) to find the effective temperature of the exciting stars. We use models with $z = 0.1z_\odot$, the closest in the grid to the almost $0.2z_\odot$ oxygen value of He 2-10 (Conti & Vacca 1994), and assume that Ne:Ar:S is solar. The models have $\log(n_e) = 4.0$, which is typical of dense starburst regions, and $\log U$ (the ionization parameter) -2.5 and -1.5.

The $[\text{Ne II}]/[\text{Ar III}]$ ratio is a good stellar temperature diagnostic for temperatures less than 45,000 K as it is fairly insensitive to density, ionization parameter and filling factor. The $[\text{Ar III}]$ and $[\text{Ne II}]$ were not observed in identical locations nor at the same slit angles, so we have compared the total flux in the EW slit position on region A where $[\text{Ar III}]$ was observed to the total $[\text{Ne II}]$ flux observed in each of the NS $[\text{Ne II}]$ slit positions. This assumes that the distribution of the infrared lines is spherically symmetric, which within the resolution of the observations it appears to be; the uncertainties introduced by possible small asymmetries will be less than those from other factors such as extinction. The results uncorrected for reddening between 12.8 and 8.99 μm give stellar temperatures of 36-38,000 K for the different $[\text{Ne II}]$ slit positions. Any extinction correction will increase $[\text{Ar III}]$ relative to $[\text{Ne II}]$ and give hotter temperatures; both the Becklin et al. (1978) and the Roche & Aitken (1984) extinction curves give stellar temperatures 38-40,000 K. These results are very insensitive to the metallicity and will be the same within the uncertainties for solar metal content. The weakness of $[\text{Ne II}]/[\text{Ar III}]$ ratio is that it is relatively insensitive to small temperature shifts in precisely the 36,000 K to 41,000 K range where He 2-10 falls. The $[\text{Ne II}]/[\text{S IV}]$ ratio (comparing the total observed $[\text{Ne II}]$ flux to the total observed $[\text{S IV}]$ flux) gives stellar temperatures above 37,000 K, but this ratio, although it has a large dynamic range, is very sensitive to the ionization parameter and the metallicity. If we compare the ratios of $[\text{Ar III}]$, $[\text{S IV}]$, and $[\text{Ne II}]$ to those seen in the Galactic Center and NGC 3256 where the effective stellar temperature has been derived from the much more sensitive $[\text{Ne II}]/[\text{Ne III}]$ ratio (Kunze et al. 1996) and interpolate, we find a temperature of $39,000 \pm 1400$ K, consistent with what the $[\text{Ne II}]/[\text{Ar III}]$ ratio gives.

The stellar temperatures (38,000-40,000 K) found from the infrared lines are equivalent to O6.5 ZAMS stars (Panagia 1973). The ionizing spectrum of a cluster of stars will differ from that of a single star, so it is only an approximation to treat the cluster as if it were

composed only of one stellar type. While we expect there to be many stars cooler than 40,000 K the weak [Ar III] and [S IV] rule out the presence of more than a very few stars hotter than 40,000. Cluster simulations (Kunze et al. 1996) show that the upper mass cutoff in a cluster is typically about $5M_{\odot}$ greater than the single-star equivalent mass, so the upper mass cutoff is about $35M_{\odot}$. We can use Ho, Beck, & Turner's (1990) result which relates the total luminosity of a star cluster to the ionization (with a slight correction because we use a different upper mass cutoff) and find that the total stellar luminosity needed for the Lyman continuum flux $N_{Ly\alpha}$ of 7.6×10^{52} to $1.1 \times 10^{53} \text{ s}^{-1}$ (found from the extinction corrected $Br\alpha$ flux) is $3.7 - 5.3 \times 10^9 L_{\odot}$. This is quite close to the $8 \times 10^9 L_{\odot}$ of total luminosity from the IRAS FIR flux of He 2-10. The FIR beam of course contains the whole galaxy while the Brackett lines are limited to the core; He 2-10 is another example of the common starburst galaxy phenomenon that the bulk of the infrared luminosity observed by IRAS with large beams is generated by massive stars in a very small area (Ho et al. 1990).

The stellar luminosity derived from the infrared lines may be compared to that observed at optical and ultraviolet wavelengths. The cluster observed in the infrared is about a factor of 10 more luminous than the 5500 O stars that Vacca & Conti (1992) find from optical spectra. The ultraviolet observations of Conti & Vacca (1994) find about 6 times as many O stars as their optical measurements; this may be due, as Conti & Vacca suggest, to a combination of larger area coverage and contributions from evolved stars, but the dependance of their result on the very large extinction correction at 220nm may also be a factor; a small change in the proper extrapolation from E_{B-V} to A_{220} can change the final luminosity by more than a factor of two. In any case, the luminosity of the star cluster derived from the infrared lines is at least twice as great and may be 5-10 times as great as the optical luminosity. This is the expected result when the extinction is so great that the

optical measurements do not see through the source.

The total mass of the obscured star cluster can be calculated from the observed ionization if we assume a mass function. If we take a mass function that goes as $M^{-3.2}$, assume that stars smaller than $10M_{\odot}$ do not contribute significantly to the ionization and sum the ionization of stars from 35 to $10M_{\odot}$ using Panagia's (1973) results for the ionizing flux of a ZAMS star of a given temperature and spectral type, we find the total mass of stars between $10M_{\odot}$ and $35M_{\odot}$ is $4.7 - 6.9 \times 10^6 M_{\odot}$ (where the spread in mass reflects the range of total ionization found from the Brackett lines). Giant and supergiant stars produce more ionization at a given spectral type; taking the extreme case that all the stars are luminosity class III reduces the total mass by about a factor of 2. The ZAMS case implies a mass density of $8M_{\odot}pc^{-3}$ in a 130 pc radius, although since the young stars are probably clumped into small clusters like the ones seen in the UV (this may be confirmed when higher spatial resolution infrared observations become possible) this average density is only a lower limit. Kobulnicky et al. (1995) find a dynamical mass of 3.2×10^6 to $4.8 \times 10^7 M_{\odot}$ in the inner 70 pc, but caution that those are only lower limits due to beam size effects. But even within the large uncertainties of both the CO and the infrared measurements, it is clear that a substantial fraction of the dynamical mass in the center is in the form of young massive stars.

3.2. Starburst History

The effective stellar temperature of the cluster, as derived from the mid-infrared lines above, can be used in combination with a set of cluster evolution models to estimate the age and nature of the starburst. The other important constraint on the starburst age is the non-thermal radio flux, which we find by subtracting the 5 GHz thermal flux of $9 - 11mJy$

(derived from the Brackett lines, the range reflects uncertainty in the extinction and the electron temperature) from the total $55mJy$ observed by Allen et al. (1976). (While the radio fluxes were observed with much larger beams than the infrared, we will assume that the radio emission is dominated by the young star cluster and not by extended emission; this is usually the case in star-forming dwarfs.) We follow Allen et al. that the non-thermal radio emission is due to supernovae remnants rather than to the more extreme mechanisms which occur in radio galaxies; this agrees with the spectral index, the size and structure of the radio emission in the 3.6 cm maps, and the nature of the host galaxy. Then the non-thermal flux shows that a large number, which cannot be calculated exactly because of the wide range of supernova radio brightnesses but which we estimate at a few thousand, of supernovae have exploded in He 2-10. (We believe that the objection of Allen et al. that a large number of supernovae is not consistent with the low metal content of the galaxy may not be valid; He 2-10 has a relatively high abundance of oxygen for a dwarf, 50% higher than NGC 5253 for example, and the amount of O produced in the required number of supernova is consistent with the observed. It would be highly desirable to observe the [O/Fe] ratio in He 2-10 to constrain the contribution of supernovae to the metal content.)

The observations combined with the cluster evolution models of Sutherland et al. (1996) show that the cluster in He 2-10 is unlikely to have formed coevally. A coeval star cluster cools off so fast that its effective temperature will be as high as the observed only at ages less than 2×10^6 yrs, which is not enough time for the SNe needed for the non-thermal radio emission. We turn to gaussian burst models, where the total mass of stars formed is a gaussian function of time, with its peak at 5×10^6 yrs from the start of the burst and a FWHM in time of 4×10^6 yrs, and the chances of a star of a given mass forming at a given time are found from Monte Carlo simulations. (Other scenarios for long-lived star bursts, such as exponentially decaying rates, are of course possible; the gaussian models

are at present the best studied.) The effective stellar temperature found from the infrared lines does not constrain the burst age tightly; the cluster age can be from 5×10^6 to 1×10^7 years since the start of the burst in the absence of WR stars and as old as 1.5×10^7 yrs if WR stars are important in the infrared cluster. It similarly does not rule out longer-lived bursts. (It is at present very difficult to detect WR stars in the infrared and there is only a very high upper limit on the possible number of WR stars in the infrared cluster (Lumsden, Puxley, & Doherty 1994), nor can we assume that the stellar population in the obscured region is like that in the optically visible region.) If we assume that we do not see stars more massive than about $30M_{\odot}$ because they have become supernovae, the cluster must be at least 5×10^6 yrs old (Woosley, Langer & Weaver 1993). The optical and infrared colors indicate that the cluster is about 2×10^7 years old (Johansson 1987); this is somewhat older than our results for the infrared cluster but considering how ill-constrained the age of the infrared cluster is the discrepancy may not be significant. We should remember that only in very unusual cases can a star formation episode be given a unique age; the above numbers probably reflect a star formation rate generally high but fluctuating with time over the last $1 - 2 \times 10^7$ yrs. The optical cluster, for example, contains many WR stars much younger than the cluster age derived from the colors.

3.3. Conclusion

We have found that the infrared emission of He 2-10 is produced by a star cluster 130×180 pc in size, with its ionizing radiation dominated by O6.5 stars, and less than 1.5×10^7 years old. He 2-10 resembles NGC 5253, the most famous bright infrared WR galaxy, in that they are both dominated by condensed central clusters of young OB stars of similar (to within a factor of two) sizes. It appears however to have had a very different

history. The star cluster in NGC 5253 probably formed in a coeval burst; star formation in He 2-10 appears to have been a more sustained process. The galaxies are also at different evolutionary stages; the star cluster in He 2-10 may be almost 10 times as old as that in NGC 5253. The young star cluster in He 2-10 has a disk shape and lies at the same angle as the steepest velocity gradient of the recently accreted molecular gas, which is different from the orientations of the galactic halo and the bulk of the CO. We believe that the recent burst of star formation we have observed lies in the original galactic disk and was triggered by the infall of molecular gas from the accretion event. The offset between the disk and the halo may be the result of the merger process or may have predated the merger.

We thank Mr. Charles Kaminski for obtaining the infrared images and the NASA IRTF for the time, Dr. J.M. van der Hulst for the use of the [S IV] data, and Mr. H.A. Kobulnicky for access to unpublished data and for interesting discussions. This work was supported by the US-Israel Binational Science Foundation grant 94-00303 and by USAF contract F19628-93-K-0011. D.K. is supported at Wyoming by NSF grant AST94-53354.

REFERENCES

- Achtermann, J.M., in ADASS p 451, A.S.P.Conference 25, 1992.
- Allen, D.A., Wright, A.E., & Goss, W.M. 1976, MNRAS, 177, 91
- Baas, F., Israel, F.P., & Koorneef, J. 1994, A&A, 284, 403
- Beck, S.C., Turner, J.T., Ho, P.T.P., Lacy, J.H., & Kelly, D.M. 1996, ApJ, 457, 610
- Becklin, E.E., Matthews, K., Neugebauer, G., & Willner, S.P. 1978, ApJ, 220, 831
- Conti, P.S. & Vacca, W.D. 1994, ApJ, 423, L97
- Corbin, M.R., Korista, K.T., & Vacca, W.D. 1993, AJ, 105, 1313
- Draine, B.L., in Infrared Spectroscopy in Astronomy p 93, ESA SP-290, 1989.
- Ho, P.T.P., Beck, S.C., & Turner, J.T. 1990, ApJ, 349, 57
- Johansson, L. 1987, A&A, 182, 179
- Kawara, K., Nishida, M., & Phillips, M.M. 1989, ApJ, 337, 230
- Kobulnicky, H.A., Dickey, J.M., Sargent, A.I., Hogg, D.E., & Conti, P.S. 1995, AJ, 110, 116
- Kobulnicky, H.A. 1996, private communication
- Kunze, D. et al, 1996, in press at A&A.
- Lacy, J.H., Achtermann, J.M., Bruce, D.E., Lester, D.F., Arens, J.F., Peck, M.C., & Gaalema, S.D. 1989, PASP, 101, 1166
- Lumsden, S.L., Puxley, P.J., & Doherty, R.M. 1994, MNRAS, 268, 82
- Panagia, N. 1973, AJ, 78, 929
- Roche, P.F. & Aitken, D.K. 1984, MNRAS, 215, 269
- Sauvage, M., Lagage, P.O., & Thuan, T.X. 1995. Exp. Astr., 3, 165

Schaller, P.G., Schaerer, D., Meybet, G., & Maeder, A. 1993, A&AS, 96, 269

Sutherland, R.S., Shull, M. & Beck, S.C. 1996, in prep.

Vacca, W.D. & Conti, P.S. 1992, ApJ, 401, 543

Woosley, S.E., Langer, N., & Weaver, T.A. 1993, ApJ, 448, 315

Fig. 1.— The spectrum of [Ne II] observed with a $2'' \times 11''$ NS slit across the center of peak A.

Fig. 2.— J, H, and K band images of He 2-10 obtained with NSFCAM on the IRTF. a) J band: the first contour is at 16000 counts and the interval is 2500 counts. b) H band: the first contour is at 53000 and the interval is 2000. c) K band: the first contour is at 55000 and the interval is 3000.

Fig. 3.— The logarithms of the a)J/H, b)J/K, and c)K/H map ratios. These are equivalent to the relative J-H, J-K and K-H colors up to a constant.

TABLE 1. Observed Line Fluxes

| Species | Wavelength | Date, Site | Slit | Flux($\text{erg s}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-2}$) |
|----------|--------------------|-----------------|----------|--|
| [Ne II] | 12.8 μm | May 1995, IRTF | 2.0'' NS | $2 \pm 0.2 \times 10^{-12}$ |
| [Ne II] | 12.8 μm | April 1993, ESO | 1.6'' EW | $2.5 \pm 0.5 \times 10^{-12}$ |
| [Ar III] | 8.99 μm | May 1995, IRTF | 2.0'' EW | $1.6 \pm 0.5 \times 10^{-13}$ |
| [S IV] | 10.5 μm | April 1993, ESO | 1.6'' EW | $5 \pm 3 \times 10^{-14}$ |

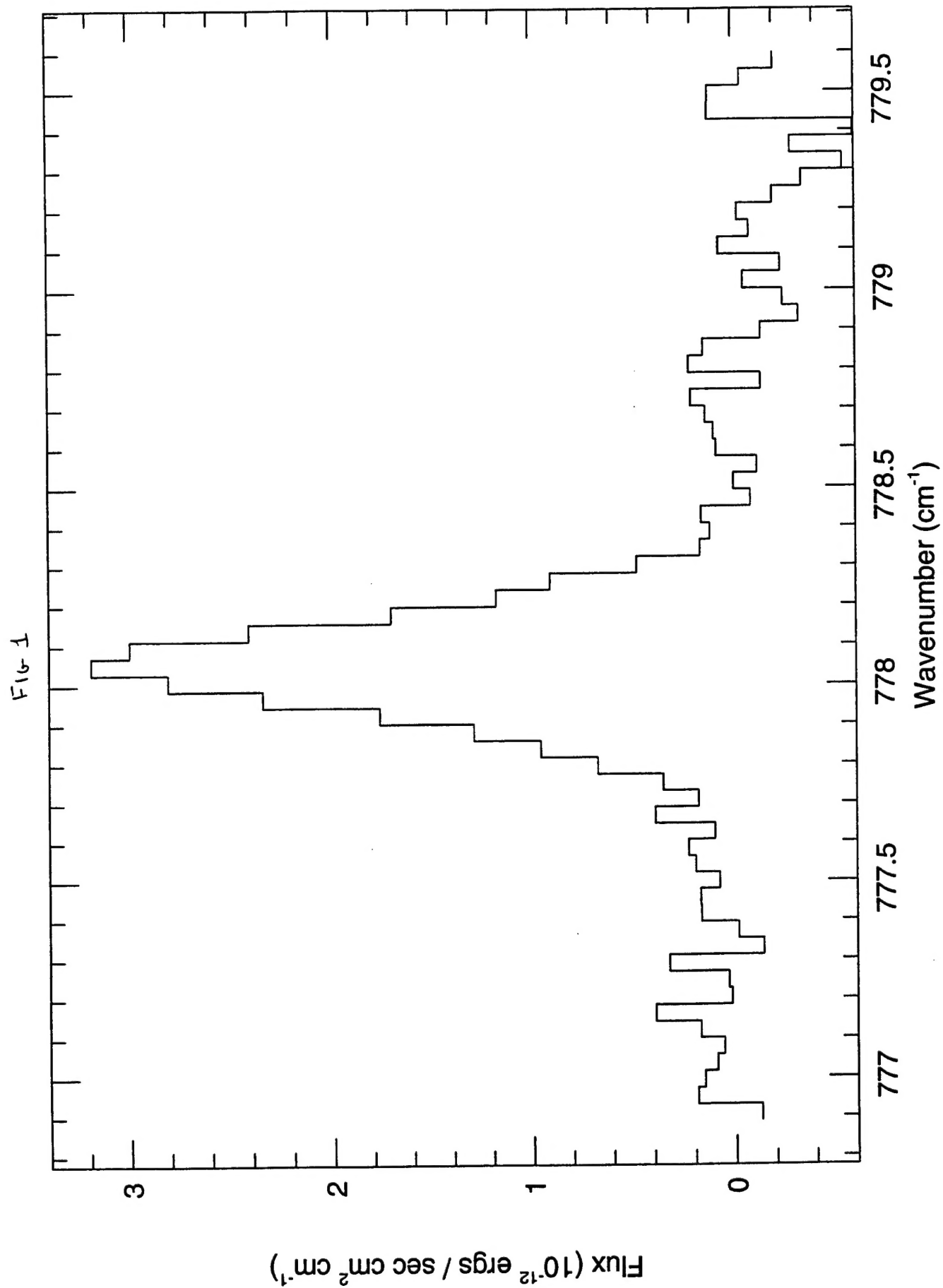


Fig. 2a

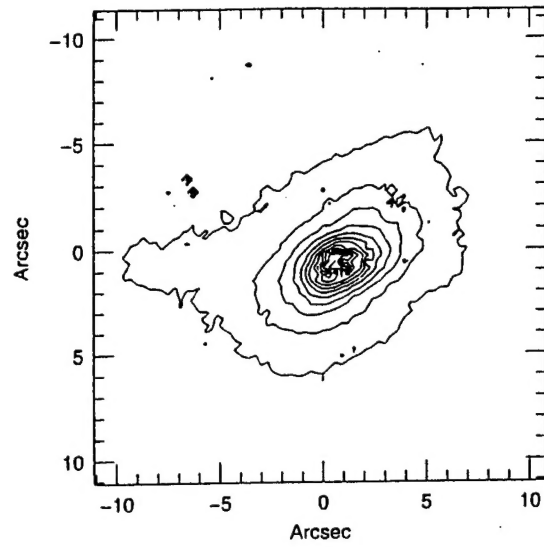


Fig. 2b

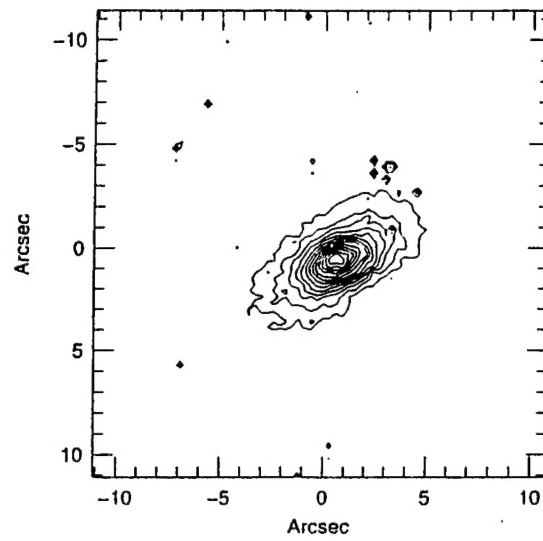


Fig. 2c

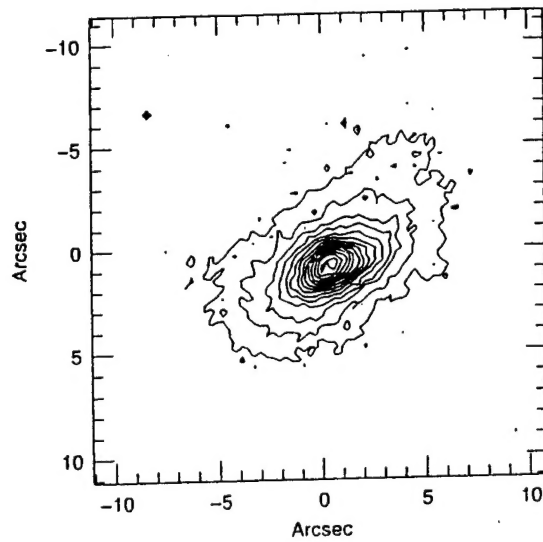


Fig. 3a

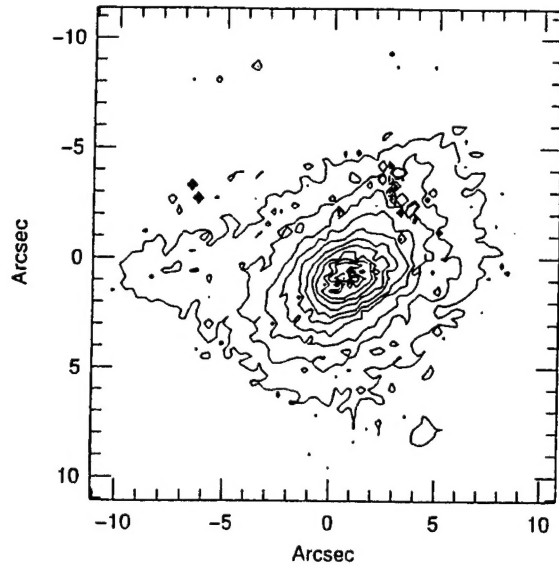


Fig. 3b

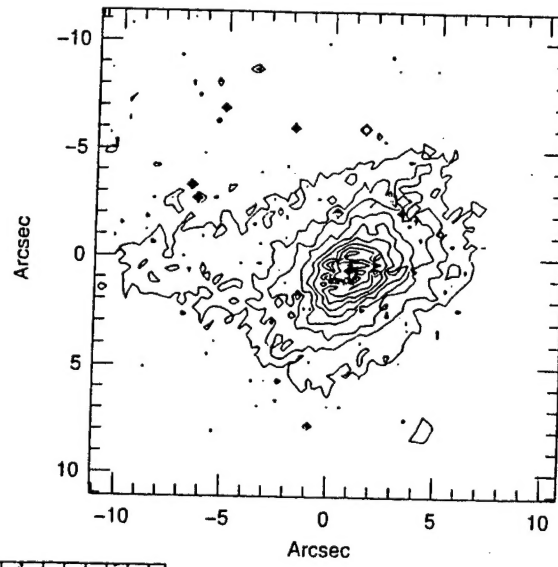


Fig. 3c

